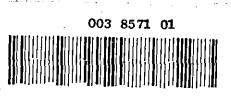
| Loughborough<br>University of Technology<br>Library |                               |   |
|---|-------------------------------|---|
| AUTHOR  | _                             |   |
| BILL  | ING, D                        |   |
| COPY NO.  | 038571/01                     | ,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,, |
| VOL NO.   | CLASS MARK                    |   |
| FOR   | ARCHIVES<br>COPY<br>REFERENCE | ONLŸ                                    |



# A STUDY OF SOME QUINOXALINE AND HALO-PYRIDINE COMPLEXES OF

TRANSITION-METALS.

by D.E.Billing, M.A.

A thesis submitted for the degree of Doctor of Philosophy of Loughborough University of Technology.

November, 1967.

Supervised by Dr.A.E.Underhill.

| Loug<br>Of  | hborough<br>Techno'ogy | Universit<br>y Library |
|-------------|------------------------|------------------------|
| Date        |                        |                        |
| Class       |                        |                        |
| Asc.<br>No. | 0385                   | 71/01                  |
|             |                        | 7                      |

• r

• • •

. . .

• • • •

•

.

•

• .

PART 1

### <u>Chapters I - VI</u>

Introduction and Investigation

of the Halo-pyridine Complexes.

### Acknowledgments.

I am deeply grateful to Dr.A.E.Underhill for his exceptional interest, encouragement and guidance throughout the course of this work. I am also indebted to my family for help in many ways.

The work would not have been possible without a research scholarship awarded by the Loughborough University of Technology, or the facilities given to me by its Department of Chemistry. I readily acknowledge both.

#### D.E.Billing.

### Publications.

The following papers have been published on the work described in this thesis:

- "Transition metal Quinoxaline Complexes. Part II.
   Copper (I) Derivatives." By D.E.Billing and
   A.E.Underhill. Journal of the Chemical Society, 1965, 6639.
- "Calculations of the Racah Parameter B for Nickel (II) and Cobalt (II) Compounds." By A.E.Underhill and D.E.Billing. Nature, 1966, <u>210</u>, 834.
- 3) "Transition metal Quinoxaline Complexes. Part III. Copper (II) Derivatives with Substituted Quinoxalines." By D.E.Billing, A.E.Underhill, D.M.Adams and D.M.Morris. Journal of the Chemical Society, Section A, 1966, 902.

The following papers have been accepted for publication in Section A of the Journal of the Chemical Society:

- 4) "Complexes of Cobalt (II) and Nickel (II) Halides with some Halo-pyridines." By D.E.Billing and A.E.Underhill.
- 5) "Transition: metal Quinoxaline Complexes. Part IV. Cobalt (II) Derivatives." By D.E.Billing and A.E.Underhill.
- 6) "Transition metal Quinoxaline Complexes. Part V. Nickel (II) Derivatives." By D.E.Billing, A.E.Underhill and G.M.Smart.

#### Summary.

The preparations and properties of fifty-three new complexes of Cobalt (II), Nickel (II), Copper (II) and Copper (I) halides and nitrates are described. The ligands used were 3-Bromopyridine, 4-Chloropyridine, 1:2:4-Triazole, Quinoxaline, 2-Methylquinoxaline, 2:3-Dimethylquinoxaline, 2:3-Diphenylquinoxaline and Phenazine.

The electronic reflectance spectra of these complexes have been measured, and the spin-allowed transitions assigned. The calculated ligand-field parameters are compared with those of related complexes, and the value of such calculations assessed. The spectra, along with confirmatory magnetic and infrared data are used to elucidate the stereochemistries of the complexes.

The Copper (I) complexes of the quinoxalines have linear structures, involving bidentate amine molecules. In the absence of substantial steric hindrance, high ligand basicity and high anion polarisability the other complexes are found to exhibit polymeric, octahedral structures similar to that of  $\not{\prec}$  -CoCl<sub>2</sub>py<sub>2</sub>. The influence of these effects is, generally, to impose four-coordinate stereochemistry upon the complexes.

The change, from octahedral CuCl<sub>2</sub>Q and CuCl<sub>2</sub>Mq<sub>2</sub> to square-planar CuCl<sub>2</sub>Dmq and CuCl<sub>2</sub>Dpq<sub>2</sub>, shows the effect of a progressive increase of steric hindrance. A similar progression is found for the series of Copper (II) complexes with Triazole, pyridine, 2-Chloropyridine, 2-Methylpyridine, 2-Bromopyridine and Phenazine. Steric factors also lead to the tetrahedral structures of the Cobalt (II) complexes with 2-Chloropyridine, 2-Bromopyridine, 2:3-Dimethylquinoxaline,

i

and the bis-quinoxaline species.

The tetrahedral structures of  $\operatorname{CoI}_2(3\operatorname{Brpy})_2$ ,  $\operatorname{CoBr}_2\operatorname{Q}$  and  $\operatorname{CoBr}_2\operatorname{Mq}$ , and the square-planar structures of  $\operatorname{NiI}_2\operatorname{Q}_2$ ,  $\operatorname{NiI}_2\operatorname{Mq}_2$  and  $\operatorname{NiI}_2\operatorname{Dmq}_2$  are in contrast to the octahedral structures of the corresponding chlorides. This is considered to result from the high polarisabilities of the bromide and iodide ions. The octahedral structures of  $\operatorname{CoBr}_2(3\operatorname{Brpy})_2$  and  $\operatorname{CoBr}_2(4\operatorname{Clpy})_2$ , compared with the tetrahedral structure of  $\operatorname{CoBr}_2\operatorname{py}_2$ , are due to the lower basicities of the halopyridines compared with pyridine.

Variations of thermal stabilities, infrared spectra, chargetransfer bands and ligand-field parameters are discussed in terms of metal-ligand  $\neg f$ -bonding.

Some studies of the thermal decompositions of the quinoxaline complexes are reported.

ii

## Contents.

|                   |   | page<br>number |
|-------------------|---|----------------|
| Summary:          |   | i              |
| Contents:         |   | iii            |
| Abbreviatio       | ns:   | xi             |
| Captions fo       | r diagrams:   | xv             |
| <u>Chapter I.</u> | An Introduction to the Study of Coordination<br>Compounds of the Transition Elements: | ı              |
|                   | -General:   | l              |
|                   | -Atomic Spectroscopic States:   | 4              |
| •                 | -Crystal Field Theory:  | 7              |
|                   | -Symmetry:  | 8              |
|                   | -Ions in Weak Octahedral Crystal Fields:  | 9              |
|                   | -Weak Tetrahedral Crystal Fields:   | 11             |
|                   | -Ions in Strong Cubic Fields:   | 13             |
|                   | -Intermediate Fields for Triplet and Quartet States:                                  | 15             |
|                   | -The Jahn-Teller Theorem:   | 18             |
|                   | -Ions in Non-Cubic Fields:  | 20             |
|                   | -Spin-Orbit Coupling:   | 22             |
|                   | -Vibronic Coupling:   | 24             |
|                   | -Intensity:   | 25             |
|                   | -Magnetic Properties:   | 27             |
|                   | -Stability:   | 31             |
|                   | -Ligand Field Theory:   | - 32           |
|                   | -The Spectrochemical Series:  | 34             |

iii

|             |  | age<br>mber |
|-------------|--|-------------|
| Chapter I.  | -The Nephelauxetic Series:   | 36          |
| (contd.)    | -Metal-Ligand 🎢 -Bonding:  | 38          |
|             | -Electroneutrality:  | 39          |
|             | -Summary of Spectra and Magnetism:   | 41          |
|             | -Cobalt (II):  | 41.         |
|             | -Nickel (II):  | 42          |
|             | -Copper (II):  | 44          |
|             | -Copper (I):   | 45          |
| Arrangement | of Thesis:   | 46          |
| Chapter II. | The Calculation and Use of Ligand Field (Dq)<br>and Racah (B') Parameters: | 47          |
|             | -Nomenclature:   | 49          |
|             | -Calculation of Dq and B' for $d^2$ and $d^7$ ions                         |             |
|             | in Octahedral Fields, and $d^3$ and $d^8$ ions in                          |             |
|             | Tetrahedral Fields:  | 50          |
|             | -Calculations from $\mathcal{V}_2$ and $\mathcal{V}_3$ only:               | 51          |
|             | -Calculations from $\mathcal{Y}_1$ and $\mathcal{Y}_2$ only:               | 52          |
|             | -Calculations from $\mathcal{V}_1$ and $\mathcal{V}_3$ only:               | 53          |
|             | -Calculations for $d^3$ and $d^8$ ions in Octahedral                       |             |
|             | Fields, and $d^2$ and $d^7$ ions in Tetrahedral Fields                     | : 54        |
|             | -Verification of Equations:  | 55          |
|             | -Errors and Discrepancies in Calculated Parameter                          | s: 56       |
|             | -Theoretical Inadequacy:   | 57          |
|             | -Experimental Errors:  | 58          |
|             | -Intermediate Coupling:  | 61          |

|   | page<br>number |
|---|----------------|
| Chapter IISurvey of Results of Calculations with (contd.)                               |                |
| Reported Data:  | 63             |
| -Results for Simple Complexes:  | 65             |
| -Results for Complexes with Mixed Ligands:  | 67             |
| -Conclusions:   | 68             |
| Chapter III. A Survey of the Complexes of Pyridines and<br>Related Molecules:           | 69             |
| -Properties of the Organic Ligands:   | 70             |
| -Basicity:  | 70             |
| - M-Acceptor Capacity:  | 71             |
| -Complexes with known Crystal Structures:   | 72             |
| -Preliminary Work on Similar Systems:   | 77             |
| -Bis-Amine Complexes:   | 78             |
| -Copper (II):<br>-Cobalt(II):<br>-Nickel(II):   | 78<br>79<br>80 |
| -Survey of Reported Work on Tetrakis- and   |                |
| Bis- Complexes:   | 80             |
| -Factors Affecting Structure and Properties:  | 81             |
| <u>Chapter IV.</u> The Complexes of Copper (II) with Halopyridines and Related Ligands: | 84             |
| -X-ray Powder Data:   | 85             |
| -Electronic Spectra:  | 85             |
| -Summary of Assignments:  | 96             |
| -Far-Infrared Spectra:  | 97             |

.

,

|                   |   | page<br>number |
|-------------------|---|----------------|
|                   | -Near-Infrared Spectra:                                     | 99             |
| (contd.)          | -The Halopyridines:   | 99             |
|                   | -Phenazine:   | 101            |
|                   | -Triazole:  | 102            |
|                   | -Discussion:  | 102            |
|                   | -Experimental:  | 103            |
| <u>Chapter V.</u> | Complexes of the Halopyridines with<br>Cobalt (II) Halides: | 107            |
|                   | -Results:   | 107            |
|                   | -Diffuse Reflectance Spectra:                               | 108            |
|                   | -Tetrahedral Complexes:                                     | 108            |
|                   | -Octahedral Complexes:                                      | 109            |
|                   | -Magnetic Susceptibilities:                                 | 111            |
| ,                 | -Electronic Spectra in Solution:                            | 112            |
|                   | -Ligand Infrared Spectra:                                   | 113            |
|                   | -Far-Infrared Spectra:                                      | 115            |
|                   | -Discussion:  | 116            |
|                   | -Experimental:  | 118            |
| Chapter VI.       | The Complexes of Nickel (II) with Halopyridines             | : 122          |
|                   | -Diffuse Reflectance Spectra:                               | 122            |
|                   | -Magnetic Susceptibilities:                                 | 126            |
|                   | -Infrared Spectra:  | 126            |
|                   | -Discussion:  | 127            |
|                   | -Experimental:  | 129            |

|   | page<br>number |
|---|----------------|
| <u>Chapter VII.</u> Some Properties of the 1:4-Diazines and their Reported Complexes: | 131            |
| -The Complexes of Pyrazines:  | 132            |
| -Copper(I) Complexes:   | 132            |
| -Copper (II) Complexes:   | 133            |
| -Nickel (II) Complexes:   | 133            |
| -Cobalt (II) Complexes:   | 134            |
| -Preliminary Studies of Quinoxaline Complexe  | s: 135         |
| -Infrared Spectra of the Quinoxalines:  | 136            |
| Chapter VIII. The Complexes of Copper (I) with Quinoxalines:                          | 138            |
| -Infrared Spectra:  | 139            |
| -Cyanide Bands:   | 139            |
| -Amine Bands:   | 140            |
| -Thermal Decomposition:   | 141            |
| -Charge-Transfer Absorption:  | 142            |
| -X-ray Data:  | 144<br>144     |
| -Discussion:  | 144            |
| -Experimental:  | 145            |
| Chapter IX. Copper (II) Complexes with Substituted Quinoxalines:                      | 150            |
| -Electronic Absorption Spectra:   | 151            |
| -Halo-Complexes:  | 151            |
| -Nitrato-Complexes:   | 153            |

.

|            |  | page<br>number |
|------------|--|----------------|
|            | -Far-Infrared Spectra:                                   | 154            |
| (contd.)   | -Copper-Halogen Frequencies:                             | 155            |
|            | -Copper-Nitrogen Frequencies:                            | 156            |
|            | -Near-Infrared Spectra:                                  | 157            |
|            | -Nitrate Bands:  | 157            |
|            | -Amine Bands:  | 158            |
|            | -Powder X-ray Diffraction Data:                          | 159            |
|            | -Thermal Decomposition Studies:                          | 159            |
|            | -Studies of Molecular Models:                            | 161            |
|            | -Six-Coordination:                                       | 161            |
|            | -Five-Coordination:                                      | 163            |
|            | -Four-Coordination:                                      | 163            |
|            | -Discussion:   | 163            |
|            | -Halo-Complexes:   | 164            |
|            | -Nitrato-Complexes:                                      | 165            |
|            | -Experimental:   | 165            |
| Chapter X. | The Complexes of Cobalt (II) Salts with<br>Quinoxalines: | 169            |
|            | -Diffuse Reflectance Spectra:                            | 169            |
|            | -Tetrahedral Complexes:                                  | 169            |
|            | -Octahedral Complexes:                                   | 171            |
|            | -Remaining Complexes:                                    | 173            |
|            | -Magnetic Susceptibilities:                              | 174            |

|             |   | page<br><u>number</u> |
|-------------|---|-----------------------|
|             | -Infrared Spectra:  | 175                   |
| (contd.)    | -Nitrate Bands:   | 175                   |
|             | -Amine Bands:   | 175                   |
|             | -Discussion:  | 177                   |
|             | -Factors Influencing the Structures of the Halides:   | 179                   |
|             | -Experimental:  | 181                   |
| Chapter XI. | The Complexes of Nickel (II) Salts with Quinoxalines:   | 186                   |
|             | -Diffuse Reflectance Spectra:   | 186                   |
|             | -Octahedral Complexes:  | 186                   |
|             | -Square-Planar Complexes:   | 188                   |
|             | -Magnetic Measurements:   | 189                   |
|             | -Infrared Spectra:  | 190                   |
|             | -Nitrate Bands:   | 190                   |
|             | -Amine Bands:   | 190                   |
|             | -Thermal Decomposition Data:  | 190                   |
|             | -X-ray Data:  | 192                   |
|             | -Discussion:  | 192                   |
|             | -Experimental:  | 194                   |
| General Con | clusions and Scope for Future Work:   | 195                   |
| Appendix A. | L. Calculations of Ligand Field and Racah<br>Parameters for Octahedral d <sup>3</sup> and d <sup>0</sup> ions,<br>and Tetrahedral d <sup>2</sup> and d <sup>7</sup> ions: | xxiii                 |
| Appendix A. | 2. Computer Programmes used for the<br>Calculation of Ligand Field Parameters:  | xxv                   |

÷

İχ

|               | nu  | mber   |
|---------------|---|--------|
| Appendix A.3. | Reported Frequencies and Calculated<br>Ligand Field Parameters:   | xxx    |
| Appendix A.4. | The Correction of Spectral Data for the<br>Effect of Spin-Orbit Coupling in the<br>Octahedral Complexes of Nickel (II): | xxxi   |
| Appendix A.5. | The Application of Group Theory to the Treatment of Molecular Vibrations:   | xxxv   |
|               | -The Fundamental Vibrations of Square-Planar<br><sup>MX</sup> 2 <sup>L</sup> 2 monomers:                                | xxxv   |
|               | -The Internal Vibrations of Heteroaromatic<br>Amines: xxx   | cviii  |
|               | -The Vibrations of the Nitrate Group:   | cxxi.x |
| Bibliography: |   | xli    |

Journal Coden Used:

lv

page

## Abbreviations.

| a) Abbreviations | s used for ligands.                              |
|------------------|--|
| A :              | : Acridine.                                      |
| acac :           | : Acetylacetone.                                 |
| ATC :            | Anhydrotetracyline.                              |
| в :              | Benzimidazole.                                   |
| Bdn :            | : 1:3-diaminobutane.                             |
| Bipy :           | : 2,2 -Bipyridine.                               |
| Bpz :            | : Bipyrazinyl.                                   |
| Brpy :           | Bromopyridine.                                   |
| Cl-py :          | : Chloropyridine.                                |
|                  | : Cyanopyridine.                                 |
| DAAAP :          | : 2-[ <b>β</b> -(Diethyl-amino)-ethyl]-pyridine. |
| Dithizone :      | : Diphenylthiocarbazide.                         |
| DMAAP            | 2-[β-(Dimethyl-amino)-ethyl] -pyridine.          |
| Dmepy :          | Dimethylpyridine.                                |
| DMeQuin :        | : Dimethyl Quinoline.                            |
| Dmp              | : Dimethylpyrazine.                              |
| Dmq :            | 2:3-Dimethylquinoxaline.                         |
| Dpa :            | di-2-pyridylamine.                               |
| DPNO :           | Dimethylpyridine-N-oxide.                        |
| Dpq :            | 2:3-Diphenylquinoxaline.                         |
| DTc :            | Dedimethylaminotetracyline.                      |
| En :             | Ethylenediamine.                                 |
| Enta :           | Ethylenediaminetetraacetate.                     |
| Etpy :           | Ethylpyridine.                                   |

|   | IQuin                 | : Iso-quinoline.                               |
|---|-----------------------|--|
| ı | L                     | : Lutidine (=Dimethylpyridine), or any ligand. |
|   | М                     | : Any metal.                                   |
|   | MeB                   | : Methylbenzimidazole.                         |
|   | MeBT                  | : Methylbenzothiazole.                         |
|   | MeIQuin               | : Methyliso-quinoline.                         |
|   | Меру                  | : Methylpyridine.                              |
|   | MeQuin                | : Methylquinoline (= Quinaldine).              |
|   | Мр                    | : Methylpyrazine.                              |
|   | Mq                    | : 2-Methylquinoxaline.                         |
|   | NH2-py                | : Aminopyridine.                               |
|   | N-MeSalim             | N-Methyl Salicylaldimine.                      |
|   | NO <sub>2</sub> -py   | : Nitropyridine.                               |
|   | NO <sub>2</sub> -Quin | : Nitroquinoline.                              |
|   | Ox                    | : Oxalate.                                     |
|   | P                     | : Phenazine.                                   |
|   | PAAP                  | : 2-[ β -(Phenyl-amino)-ethyl] -pyridine.      |
|   | РАН                   | : 2-pyridinealhydrazone.                       |
|   | paphy                 | : pyridine-2-aldehyde-2-pyridylhydrazone.      |
|   | pc                    | : Phthalocyanine.                              |
|   | Phen, Phenan          | : 1:10-Phenanthroline.                         |
|   | <b>∮</b> acac         | : 3-Phenylacetylacetone.                       |
|   | \$coo                 | : Benzoate.                                    |
|   | $\phi_{ m b\lambda}$  | : Phenyl-pyridine.                             |
|   | pic                   | : Picoline (= Methylpyridine).                 |

-

xii

|     | • | ٠  |
|-----|---|----|
| 327 | - | ×. |
| X I | _ | _  |
|     |   |    |

|            | РМН    | : | 4,4'-diethoxycarbonyl-3,3',5,5',-<br>Tetramethyldi-pyrromethene. |
|------------|--------|---|--|
|            | Ргру   | : | Propylpyridine.  |
| . <b>.</b> | ру     | : | Pyridine.  |
|            | руН    | : | Pyridinium.  |
|            | pyz    | : | Pyrazine.  |
|            | ଦ୍     | : | Quinoxaline.   |
|            | QHCI   | : | Quinoxalinium monochloride.                                      |
|            | Quin   | : | Quinoline.   |
|            | Sal    | : | Salicylaldehyde.   |
|            | Salim  | : | Salicylaldimine.   |
|            | T .    | : | 1:2:4-Triazole.  |
|            | Тс     | : | Tetracyline.   |
|            | Tetren | : | Tetraethylenepentamine.  |
|            | Th     | : | Thiourea.  |
|            | ТМеру  | : | Trimethylpyridine.   |
|            | TMp    | : | Tetramethylpyrazine.   |
|            | Tol    | : | Toluidine.   |
|            | TPNO   | : | Trimethylpyridine-N-oxide.                                       |
|            | Tren   | : | Tris(amino ethyl) amine.   |
|            | Vpy    | : | Vinylpyridine.   |
|            | x      | : | Any halide.  |
|            | Xyl    | : | Xylidine.  |
|            |        |   |  |

•• .

•

| b) | Abbreviations used in describing spectra. |
|----|---|
| kK | : kilokaiser (= 1000 cm <sup>-1</sup> ).  |
| vs | : Very strong.                            |
| S  | : Strong.                                 |
| ms | : Medium strong.                          |
| m  | : Medium intensity.                       |
| mw | : Medium weak.                            |
| W  | : Weak.                                   |
| vw | : Very Weak.                              |
| b  | : Broad.                                  |
| vb | : Very broad.                             |

- sh : Shoulder.
- ush : Unresolved shoulder.

| Figure 1.1 | - Crystal Field Splitting Diagram for the Lowest                     |
|------------|--|
|            | atomic D term of Octahedral $d^1$ and $d^6$ ions, and                |
|            | Tetrahedral $d^4$ and $d^9$ ions. (E = Energy scale)                 |
|            | a) Field-Free Energy Level.  |
|            | b) Addition of Spherically Symmetric Part of Perturbation.           |
|            | c) Splitting caused by Cubic Part of Potential.                      |
| Figure 1.2 | - Crystal Field Splitting Diagram for the Lowest                     |
|            | atomic D term of Octahedral $d^4$ and $d^9$ ions, and                |
|            | Tetrahedral d <sup>1</sup> and d <sup>6</sup> ions.                  |
|            | a) Field-Free Energy Level.  |
|            | b) Addition of Spherically Symmetric Part of Perturbation.           |
|            | c) Splitting caused by Cubic Part of Potential.                      |
|            | d) Further Splitting caused by a small Tetragonal Elongation.        |
|            | e) Alternative Further Splitting caused by a Tetragonal Gompression. |
|            | e) Effect of increasing the Tetragonal Elongation.                   |
| ·          | $m{F}$ ) Additional effect of descent to Rhombic Symmetry.           |
| Figure 1.3 | -Crystal Field Splitting Diagram for the High-Spin                   |
|            | atomic F and P terms of Octahedral $d^2$ and $d^7$ ions, and         |
|            | Tetrahedral $d^3$ and $d^8$ ions.                                    |
|            | a) Field-Free atomic terms.  |
|            | b) Addition of Spherically Symmetric Part of a weak Perturbation.    |
|            | c) Splitting caused by the Cubic Part of Potential.                  |

d) Further effect of the Interaction between States of the same symmetry.

| Figure 1.3  | e) Effect of a Stronger Crystal Field.   |
|-------------|--|
|             | f) Configurations for a d <sup>2</sup> ion in an Infinite Crystal Field.                                   |
| Figure 1.4  | -Crystal Field Splitting Diagram for the High-Spin   |
|             | atomic F and P terms of Octahedral $d^3$ and $d^8$ ions,   |
|             | and Tetrahedral $d^2$ and $d^7$ ions.  |
|             | a) Field-Free atomic terms.  |
|             | b) Addition of Spherically Symmetric Part of a weak Perturbation.  |
|             | c) Splitting caused by Cubic Part of Potential.  |
|             | F) Splitting if Spin-Orbit Coupling is included.   |
|             | d) Further effect of Interaction between States of the same Symmetry.                                      |
|             | e) Splitting if a Tetragonal Distortion is also present.   |
| Figure 1.5  | -Partial Orgel Diagram for Octahedral Ni <sup>2+</sup> Complexes.  |
|             | The effect of the Interaction between the $^{l}E(D)$ state   |
|             | and the ${}^{3}T_{1g}(F)$ and ${}^{3}T_{2g}$ states is shown.  |
| Figure 1.6  | -The Effect of Metal-Ligand $m{\pi}$ -Bonding on Dq.   |
|             | c) Molecular-Orbital energies for combinations of metal d- orbitals and $\sigma$ -bonding ligand orbitals. |
|             | a) Low-lying ligand $\mathbf{w}(t_2)$ orbital.   |
|             | b) Effect on c) of $m$ -bonding with a). Dq is decreased.  |
|             | e) High ligand $\mathbf{m}(t_2)$ orbital.  |
|             | d) Effect on c) of $\gamma$ -bonding with e). Dq is increased.   |
| Figure 2.1. | -Orgel Diagram showing the splitting of F and P terms  |
|             | of $d^2$ , $d^3$ , $d^7$ , and $d^8$ ions caused by increasing cubic                                       |
|             | fields. Dq increases to either side of the zero  |
|             | value in the centre.   |

xvi

- Figure 2.1 a) The left-hand part of the diagram corresponds to octahedral d<sup>3</sup> and d<sup>8</sup> ions, and tetrahedral d<sup>2</sup> and d<sup>7</sup> ions.
  - b) The right-hand part of the diagram corresponds to octahedral  $d^2$  and  $d^7$  ions, and tetrahedral  $d^2$  and  $d^0$  ions.
- Figure 3.0 -Formulae of some heteroaromatic amines.
  - a) Pyridine. b) Quinoline.
  - c) 1:2:4-Triazole. d) Phenazine.
- Figure 3.1 -Structure of CuCl<sub>2</sub>py<sub>2</sub>.
- Figure 3.2 -Structure of **A**-CoCl<sub>2</sub>py<sub>2</sub> viewed from above the plane of the CoCl<sub>2</sub> chains.
- Figure 3.3 -Proposed structure of  $CuCl_2Quin_2$ . The amine molecules are probably twisted out of the plane of the  $CuCl_2N_2$ chromophore.
  - Figure 3.4 -Proposed structure of CoBr<sub>2</sub>py<sub>2</sub>.
- Figure 3.5 -Structure of CuCl<sub>2</sub>(Triazole).
- Figure 3.6 -Structure of a possible CuX<sub>2</sub>L<sub>2</sub> polymer based on a cis- arrangement of long Cu-X bonds. The structure is viewed from above the planes of the CuX<sub>2</sub> chains. The amine rings (L) are shown in profile (as C.....C).
- Figure 3.7 -Demonstration of misorientation of orbitals for metal-nitrogen **T**-bonding.
  - a) Metal d orbital has wrong parity to bond with nitrogen p-orbital.
  - b) Metal d and d orbitals (shown in profile) are misplaced relative to the nitrogen p-orbital.

- Figure 3.8 -Decomposition reaction of 4-chloropyridine to (a) N-(4'pyridyl)-4-chloropyridinium chloride and in the presence of water to (b) N-(4'pyridyl)-4pyridone.
- Figure 4.1 -Diffuse reflectance spectra of the Copper (II) complexes of halopyridines and related ligands. (0.D. = optical density on the Beckman scale)

a)  $CuBr_2T$ . b)  $CuCl_2T$ . c)  $CuCl_2(2Clpy)_2$ . d)  $CuCl_2P$ . e)  $CuCl_2(Brpy)_2$ . f)  $CuCl_2(3Brpy)_2$ . Figure 4.2 -Structure of  $CuCl_2(2Mepy)_2$ .

- Figure 4.3 -Graphs of copper-halide stretching frequency plotted against the frequency of the electronic  ${}^{2}B_{lg} \rightarrow {}^{2}A_{lg}$ transition, for Copper (II) complexes of substituted pyridines and related complexes.
  - X denotes data for chlorides (left ordinate scale), the full line showing the trend.
  - O denotes data for bromides (right ordinate scale), the dotted line showing the trend.

Figure 4.4 -Form of the stretching vibration of the long Cu-X bonds of the CuX<sub>2</sub> chain present in CuX<sub>2</sub>py<sub>2</sub>.

Figure 5.1 -Diffuse reflectance spectra of the Cobalt (II) complexes of pyridine and 3-Bromopyridine.

a)  $CoBr_2py_2$ . b)  $CoI_2(3Brpy)_2$ . c)  $CoBr_2(3Brpy)_2$ . d)  $\mathbf{a}$  -CoCl\_2py\_2. e)  $CoCl_2(3Brpy)_2$ .

Figure 6.1 -Diffuse reflectance spectra of the Nickel (II) Complexes of pyridine and 3-Bromopyridine.

a) NiCl<sub>2</sub>py<sub>2</sub>.
 b) NiCl<sub>2</sub>(3Brpy)<sub>2</sub>.
 c) NiBr<sub>2</sub>(3Brpy)<sub>2</sub>.
 Figure 7.0 -Formulae of (a) pyrazine and (b) quinoxaline.
 Figure 7.1 -Proposed structure of Cu<sub>2</sub>Cl<sub>2</sub>(pyrazine).

- Figure 7.2 -Proposed structure of NiBr<sub>2</sub>(Methylpyrazine).
- Figure 7.3 -Structure of NiBr<sub>2</sub>(2:5-Dimethylpyrazine). The planes of the amine rings are perpendicular to those of the NiBr<sub>2</sub>N<sub>2</sub> chromophores.
- Figure 7.4 -Proposed structure of CoBr<sub>2</sub>(Methylpyrazine).
- Figure 7.5 -Proposed structure of CoCl<sub>2</sub>(2:5-Dimethylpyrazine).
- Figure 7.6 -Proposed structure of CuCl<sub>2</sub>(Quinoxaline).
- Figure 7.7 -Proposed structure of NiCl<sub>p</sub>py.
- Figure 7.8 -Possible three-dimensional variant for the structure of NiBr<sub>2</sub>(Methylpyrazine). The NiBr<sub>2</sub> chains are shown in profile. They extend in the plane of the page (a) and perpendicularly to it (b), and are linked by amine molecules (represented by circles).
- Figure 8.1 -Infrared Spectra of the Copper (I) Complexes of Quinoxaline. (T = Transmission).
  - a) Spectrum of Cu<sub>2</sub>(CN)<sub>2</sub>Q in the cyanide stretching region, and the amine vibration region.

b) Comparison with KCu(CN)<sub>2</sub>, in the cyanide region.
c) Comparison with CuCN, in the cyanide region.
d) Comparison with the amine vibrations of Cu<sub>2</sub>Cl<sub>2</sub>Q.
e) Amine vibrations of Quinoxaline.

xix

| Figure 8.2 | -Thermogravimetric decomposition curves for CuI  |  |  |
|------------|--|--|--|
|            | complexes of quinoxalines. (Wr = weight remaining).  |  |  |
|            | a) CuI. b) $Cu_2I_2Q$ .  |  |  |
|            | c) $Cu_2I_2Dmq$ . d) $Cu_2I_2Mq$ .   |  |  |
| Figure 8.3 | -Thermogravimetric decomposition curves for the  |  |  |
|            | Copper (I) complexes of Dimethylquinoxaline.   |  |  |
|            | a) Cu <sub>2</sub> Cl <sub>2</sub> Dmq. b) Cu <sub>2</sub> Br <sub>2</sub> Dmq. c) Cu <sub>2</sub> I <sub>2</sub> Dmq. |  |  |
| Figure 9.1 | -Diffuse Reflectance Spectra of the Copper (II)  |  |  |
| · · · · ·  | Complexes of Quinoxalines.   |  |  |
|            | a) CuCl <sub>2</sub> Q. b) CuCl <sub>2</sub> Dpq <sub>2</sub> .  |  |  |
|            | c) CuCl <sub>2</sub> Dmq. d) CuCl <sub>2</sub> Mq <sub>2</sub> .   |  |  |
| Figure 9.2 | -Far-Infrared Spectra (cm <sup>-1</sup> ) of the Complexes of  |  |  |
|            | Copper (II) halides with Dimethylquinoxaline.  |  |  |
|            | (M = absorption of the "Melinex" beam splitter;<br>P = absorption of the Polythene cell.)                              |  |  |
|            | a) CuCl <sub>2</sub> Dmq. b) CuBr <sub>2</sub> Dmq. c) Dmq.  |  |  |
| Figure 9.3 | -T.G.A. curves for the complexes of Copper (II)  |  |  |
|            | Chloride with quinoxalines.  |  |  |
|            | a) $CuCl_2Q$ . b) $CuCl_2Mq_2$ . c) $CuCl_2Dmq$ .  |  |  |
|            | d) CuCl <sub>2</sub> Dpq <sub>2</sub> . e) CuCl <sub>2</sub> 2H <sub>2</sub> O (for comparison).                       |  |  |
| Figure 9.4 | -Origins of steric hindrance in possible five-coordinate   |  |  |
|            | CuCl <sub>2</sub> Dpq <sub>2</sub> .   |  |  |
|            | a) Hindrance between chlorine and the 8-hydrogen atom.   |  |  |
|            | b) Hindrance between chlorine and the 2-phenyl group.  |  |  |

 $\mathbf{x}\mathbf{x}$ 

Figure 9.4 (contd.) The cross sections of spheres representing the Van der Waal's sizes of the hydrogen and chlorine atoms are shown. The phenyl group is shown, in profile, by a rectangle representing its aromatic thickness.

Figure 10.1 -Diffuse Reflectance Spectra of the Cobalt (II) Complexes of Quinoxaline.

> a)  $\operatorname{CoBr}_2 \mathbb{Q}_2$ . b)  $\operatorname{CoBr}_2 \mathbb{Q}_2$ . c)  $\operatorname{CoCl}_2 \mathbb{Q}_2$ . d)  $\operatorname{CoCl}_2 \mathbb{Q}_2$ .

Figure 11.1 -Diffuse Reflectance Spectra of the Nickel (II) halide Complexes of Methylquinoxaline.

a) NiI<sub>2</sub>Mq.
b) NiI<sub>2</sub>Quin<sub>2</sub>(for comparison).
c) NiBr<sub>2</sub>Mq.
d) NiCl<sub>2</sub>Mq.

Figure 11.2 -T.G.A. curves for the complexes of Nickel (II) with Methylquinoxaline.

| a) | $MiCl_2Mq_{\bullet}$               | b) | $^{\text{NiBr}_2Mq}$ |
|----|------------------------------------|----|----------------------|
| c) | Nil <sub>2</sub> Mq <sub>2</sub> . | d) | Ni(NO3)2Mq.          |

Figure A.5.1 -Forms of the normal vibrations of trans-planar  $MX_{\rm p}L_{\rm p}$  species.

a) stretching modes. b) bending modes. Arrows indicate displacements in the plane of the diagram. Positive and negative signs indicate displacements perpendicular to this plane (above and below). Figure A.5.3 -Forms of the normal  $\gamma_{cc}$  modes of Naphthalene. Figure A.5.4 -Normal modes of vibration of the nitrate ion.

### CHAPTER I

# AN INTRODUCTION TO THE STUDY OF CO-ORDINATION COMPOUNDS OF THE TRANSITION ELEMENTS

#### General

A renaissance transformed inorganic chemistry during the 1950's. At this time the importance of theoretical work, in the 1930's, (by 1 2-10 11-15 Bethe, Van Vleck and other physicists ) was realised by chemists and applied to simple systems, such as the Transition-Metal 16,17 hydrates

The present importance of the compounds of the Transition-Metals to the understanding of chemical bonding arose because their electronic 18-31 spectra and paramagnetism were related to the theories of electronic structure. In addition, instruments (such as electron 32 spin resonance spectrometers ) developed immediately after the war made the study of these properties much easier. Further, this theoretical insight was accompanied by a renewed interest in the chemical properties 33-35 of these compounds in connection with industrial 40 catalysis, and with solid-state electronic devices .

The theories developed by the physicists dealt most successfully with the interaction between a metal ion and its immediate environment. Knowledge of the structure of this 'co-ordination sphere' thus became 41-43 desirable, and was provided by the increased availability of crystal structure determinations in the 1950's. The maximum amount of information was obtained by examining the properties of complexes of known crystal structure in the solid state; particularly the 18,21,44-47. anisotropy of single crystals

However, early spectrophotometers were not adapted for solid state studies and much preliminary work was therefore performed with 23,24 solutions . With the more recent availability of recording spectrometers capable of measuring electronic spectra by means of 48-50 diffuse reflectance (D.R.S.) , fundamental studies in the solid state were made considerably easier. Such reflectance spectra aided studies of polymers which dissociated in solution. Many such 51-54 co-ordination polymers have recently become of interest because of their potentially useful thermal and mechanical properties.

Understanding of co-ordination compounds, or 'complexes', thus became based on electronic theory and known crystal structure. It also became evident that magnetic and electronic properties were sensitive to the sterochemistry of the co-ordination species. 55-57 Measurements of such properties promised stereochemical information while by-passing lengthy, single crystal, X-ray diffraction studies. This promise has not been fulfilled and only a full structure analysis

(2)

can resolve ambiguities in the interpretation of spectral and magnetic data.

However, some information may be all that is required to understand trends within a series of complexes, and this can often be provided by studies of electronic spectra and paramagnetic susceptibility. 58-60 Supplementary evidence is now available from the vibrational spectrum of the co-ordination cluster or 'chromophore', and in favourable cases from the paramagnetic resonance absorption spectrum 45,46,61,62. (E.S.R.) A few elements can also be studied by means of 63-70 the recoilless X -resonance (Mössbauer Spectrum ) or by nuclear 71-73 magnetic resonance (N.M.R.) Conformations of the molecules, or 'ligands', attached to the central metal ion can be studied by means of NNR, and with techniques, which depend on optical activity, such as 74-77 optical rotatory dispersion or circular dichroism

Theoretical studies have also been made on the relative stabilities of complexes. Thermal stabilities of the solids have been 78-82 examined by means of Thermogravimetric Analysis (T.G.A.) and 83-85 Differential Thermal Analysis (D.T.A.) . These results have been 86-88 correlated with more extensive studies of solution equilibria .

A study of the infrared (I.R.) spectra, due to ligand molecules, 89,90 can sometimes provide information on whether these are co-ordinated The work to be reported here is of the type outlined above, where a collection of physical techniques are used to obtain information on the stereochemistries of several series of solid complexes, often co-ordination polymers.

The elements of the theories available for the interpretation of such measurements will now be outlined. It is convenient to begin with the results of a quantum mechanical treatment of isolated Transition-Metal ions.

#### 18,91,92

### Atomic Spectroscopic States

The Transition-Metals have electronic configurations in which a d-shell is incomplete. An electronic configuration possesses angular momentum due to the spin of the electrons ( $s=\pm\frac{1}{2}$  each) and due to their orbital motion (1 = 2 for each d- electron). The quantum numbers  $S(=|\underline{S}| = |\underline{\xi}\underline{s}|)$  and  $L(=|\underline{L}| = |\underline{\xi}\underline{1}|)$ , (which specify the total spin and orbital momentum of a configuration) are often the most important quantum mechanical properties of a system. Such a situation is called the "LS", or "Russell-Saunders", coupling scheme.

There is only one way of arranging a single electron (or a single positive hole resulting from a  $d^9$  configuration) in the degenerate d-orbitals. Both  $d^1$  and  $d^9$  therefore have L=1=2 and S=s= $\frac{1}{2}$ . These

configurations are denoted as  ${}^{2}D$  'terms'. Here the superscript is the 'spin' multiplicity' (2S+1) and the letter (D) refers to the value of L(S,P,D,F correspond respectively to L=0,1,2,3). More than one term can arise for other configurations, because the vector additions of 1 and s can be performed in several ways. However, not all the combinations of 1 and s are permitted by the Pauli exclusion principle. A d<sup>2</sup> ion, for example, gives rise to <sup>1</sup>G, <sup>1</sup>D, <sup>1</sup>S, <sup>3</sup>F and <sup>3</sup>P terms while <sup>2</sup>G, <sup>2</sup>D, <sup>2</sup>H, <sup>2</sup>F, <sup>2</sup>P, <sup>4</sup>F and <sup>4</sup>P terms arise for d<sup>3</sup>.

Under the action of interelectronic repulsion forces, these terms possess different energies, and transitions between them can be measured in atomic emission or absorption spectra. Such measurements allow the energy orders of the terms to be derived; thus for d<sup>2</sup>:

 $3 \quad 1 \quad 3 \quad 1 \quad 1$ F < D < P < G < S and for d<sup>3</sup>: 4 \quad 4 \quad 2 \quad 2 \quad 2 \quad 3 F < P < H = P < G < F < D

The ground state term was always found by Hund to be that of largest L value amongst those of highest spin multiplicity.

The term energies may be derived by solving the quantum mechanical secular equations, if certain integrals involving the atomic wavefunctions

can be evaluated. Generally this has proved difficult or impossible for such heavy atoms, and the energies are therefore expressed in terms 93-95of parameters A, B and C introduced by Racah . These are functions of the repulsions between electrons in the various orbitals. Thus, for example, the 'triplet' term energies of d<sup>2</sup> are given by:

$$E(^{3}F) = A-8B; E(^{3}P) = A + 7B;$$

while the 'quartet' terms of d<sup>3</sup> have energies:

 $E(^{4}F) = 3A-15B; E(^{4}P) = 3A.$ 

In both cases a transition from the ground state to the excited state of the same multiplicity results in the absorption of energy 15B. Only such transitions are 'spin-allowed' since a quantum mechanical selection rule forbids transitions between terms of unequal spin multiplicity. All further discussion will therefore be devoted to spin-allowed absorption 19,21,23 bands. Table 1.1 gives experimental values of B for some ions. No such transitions are possible for isolated d<sup>1</sup> or d<sup>9</sup> ions because of the presence of only one term.

 $d^6$ ,  $d^7$  and  $d^8$  ions may be considered to have 4,3 and 2 positive holes respectively. The repulsions between positive holes will have the same consequences as between electrons, and hence the term energies

## TABLE 1.1

Values of the Racah B parameter and the spin-orbit coupling constant, measured for field-free transition-metal ions. Units are kilo Kaisers (kK).

| Ion              | B     | <u>λ</u> |
|------------------|-------|----------|
| V <sup>2+</sup>  | 0.757 | 0.056    |
| V <sup>3+</sup>  | 0.851 | 0.105    |
| Cr <sup>3+</sup> | 0.918 | 0.091    |
| Mn <sup>4+</sup> | 1.064 | 0,138    |
| Co <sup>2+</sup> | 0.971 | -0,170   |
| Ni <sup>2+</sup> | 1.041 | -0,315   |
| Cu <sup>2+</sup> | -     | -0.830   |

of  $d^6$ ,  $d^7$  and  $d^8$  configurations can be expressed by the same equations which obtain for  $d^4$ ,  $d^3$  and  $d^2$  ions. It appears that the half-filled d-shell has a special stability, similar to that of empty and filled shells. Thus addition of electrons to  $d^5$  can be compared, in this respect, with addition to  $d^0$ . So in some respects  $d^6$ ,  $d^7$ ,  $d^8$  and  $d^9$ ions are similar to  $d^1$ ,  $d^2$ ,  $d^3$  and  $d^4$  configurations. For example, although many terms arise from  $d^4$  and  $d^6$ , the ground state is the only quintet term and being <sup>5</sup>D may be compared with the single <sup>2</sup>D term arising from  $d^1$  and  $d^9$ .

#### 18-21,28 Crystal Field Theory

So far only isolated ions have been considered. These have only been observed in the gas phase, since in condensed phases neighbouring ligands are close enough to interact. In a complex, to a first approximation, an ion may be considered to be subjected to an electrostatic potential field due to point charges, or to point dipoles, attributable to ligands. Such an assumption, of a purely electrostatic interaction, is the 'crystal field' approximation. Corrections or more sophisticated theories are necessary to understand the effect of covalency.

The two commonest environments for a metal ion have octahedral and tetrahedral symmetry. Since the octahedron may be considered to be derived from a cube by placing six ligands at the face-centres, and the tetrahedron by placing four ligands at alternate corners, both symmetries are said to give rise to 'cubic'crystal fields.

### 96-98

#### Symmetry

The operations generated by the symmetry elements of molecular co-ordination polyhedra have been found to conform to the requirements of mathematical groups, in this case called 'point' groups. Thus the cis-square coplanar MA  $_{2}^{B}$  species only has a diad axis (C<sub>2</sub>) and two planes ( $\sigma_v, \sigma_v'$ ) containing it, and is said to belong to the C point 2vgroup. The traces of the matrices which describe the operation of all symmetry elements on a set of basis functions (such as the d-orbital wavefunctions) are said to form a 'representation'  $(\Gamma)$  of the group. Thus, in the  $C_{2v}$  point group, the dyz orbital forms a basis for the representation  $\{1 -1 -1 1\}$ . These numbers are unit matrices which express the operation respectively of the identity (E),  $C_2(z)$ ,  $\sigma_{\rm v}({\rm xz})$ and  $\sigma'_{v}(yz)$  symmetry elements on the dyz wavefunction. The d orbital is then said to 'transform' like the B representation in C symmetry. This 'B,' symbol denotes, following Mulliken, that the character for the E operation is 1 (hence: 'A' or 'B'); that the character for the highest rotation operation  $(C_2)$  is -1 (hence: 'B'); and that the character for the  $\sigma_v$  operation is -1 (hence the subscript '2').

<sup>96</sup> The character tables for point groups, such as those for octahedral  $(0_h)$  and tetrahedral  $(T_d)$  symmetry, are a list of the representations which are not reducible to the sum of others. In 0 symmetry the h representation based on the wavefunction of a P atomic term transforms as  $T_{1g}$ , (a 'T' representation has 3 for the E-character, while an 'E' representation has 2 for E; 'g' refers to a +1 character for the inversion operation, while 'u' refers to a -1 character in this case) but that based on an F term is reducible to  $(A_{2g} + T_{1g} + T_{2g})$  and a D term splits giving  $(E_g + T_{2g})$ .

If cartesian vectors for each point in the co-ordination polyhedron are used as basis functions, the derived representations describe the symmetry properties of the molecular vibrations. Hence group theory may be used to treat not only electronic properties but also vibrational 96,99,100. spectra

#### 18-20

# Ions in Weak Octahedral Crystal Fields

The electrostatic potential in an octahedral field can be expressed as the sum of two parts:  $V = V_r + V_o$ .  $V_r$  is large  $(\sim 10^4 \text{ cm}^{-1})$  and corresponds to the replacement of the six ligands by a spherically symmetric field. Its effect is toeraise all the energies of all free ion terms by an equal amount.  $V_o$  is smaller  $(\sim 10^3 \text{ cm}^{-1})$  and spherically asymmetric. This has the effect of splitting the orbitally degenerate free ion terms into 'states', which transform as the irreducible components of the term representation in the  $O_h$  group. The splitting of P, D and F terms has been given in the preceeding section.

The energies of these states may be expressed relative to their parent D and F terms by a single parameter:

which characterises  $V_0$ . Here  $'\mu_L'$  is the ligand point dipole moment, 'a' the metal-ligand internuclear distance and 'r' the distance of a delectron from the metal nucleus. Thus for d':  $E({}^{2}E_{g}) = 6Dq;$  $E({}^{2}T_{2g}) = -4Dq$  relative to an energy  $(E({}^{2}D) + V_{p})$ . For d<sup>9</sup> the hole formalism may be used but  $V_0$  is reversed in sign, giving:

$$E(^{2}Eg) = -6Dq; E(^{2}T_{2g}) = 4Dq$$

relative to the equivalent origin.

Table 1.2 gives the energies of the component states of  ${}^{2}D$ ,  ${}^{5}D$ ,  ${}^{3}F$ and  ${}^{4}F$  terms for d<sup>1</sup>, d<sup>2</sup>, d<sup>3</sup>, d<sup>4</sup>, d<sup>6</sup>, d<sup>7</sup>, d<sup>8</sup> and d<sup>9</sup> configurations while  $E(T_{2g}(P)) = (E(P) + V_{r})$  in all cases. This table shows that the energies of the states derived from P, D and F terms in  $O_{h}$  fields are identical for d<sup>2</sup> and d<sup>7</sup> and again for d<sup>3</sup> and d<sup>8</sup>, for d<sup>1</sup> and d<sup>6</sup> and for d<sup>4</sup> and d<sup>9</sup>. This is one of the consequences of the stability of d<sup>5</sup> which has already

# TABLE 1.2

Energies of the component states of  ${}^{2}D$ ,  ${}^{5}D$ ,  ${}^{3}F$  and  ${}^{4}F$  terms for  $d^{n}$  configurations in cubic crystalline fields. The energies are measured relative to the parent atomic term, after the addition of the spherically symmetric part of the potential. Units are  $Dq_{0}$  or  $Dq_{t}$  as appropriate.

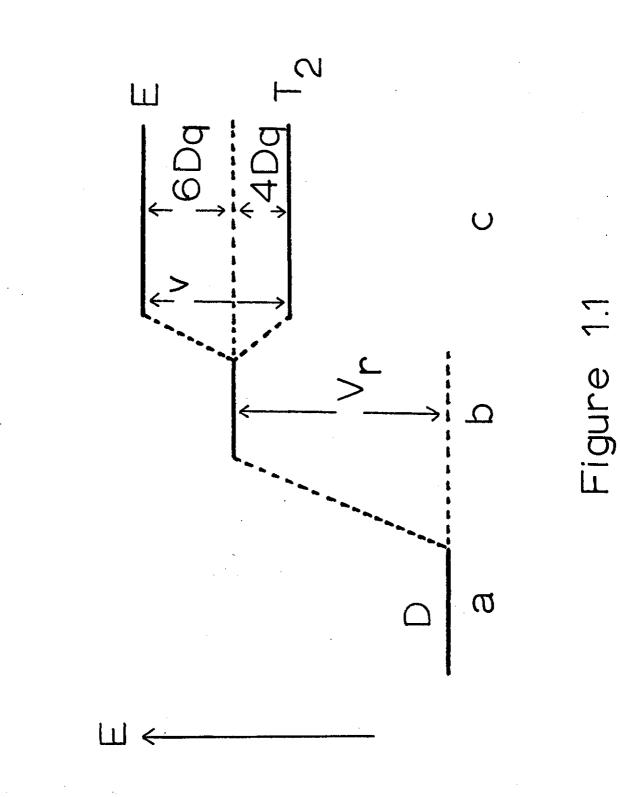
| Configuration    | Symmetry         | E  | Energies of<br><u>T</u> 2 | <u>T</u> 1 | ates:<br><u>A</u> 2 |
|------------------|------------------|----|---------------------------|------------|---------------------|
| $d^{n}: n = 1,6$ | <sup>o</sup> h ] | 6  | -4                        |            |                     |
| n = 4,9          | Td               |    |                           |            |                     |
| n = 1,6          | T <sub>d</sub> ) | -6 | 4                         |            |                     |
| n = 4,9          | oh               | -0 | 4                         |            |                     |
| n = 2,7          | O <sub>h</sub> J |    |                           |            |                     |
| n = 3,8          | T <sub>d</sub>   |    | 2                         | -6         | 12                  |
| n = 2,7          | T <sub>d</sub> J |    |                           |            |                     |
| n = 3,8          | o <sub>h</sub> ∫ |    | -2                        | 6          | -12                 |

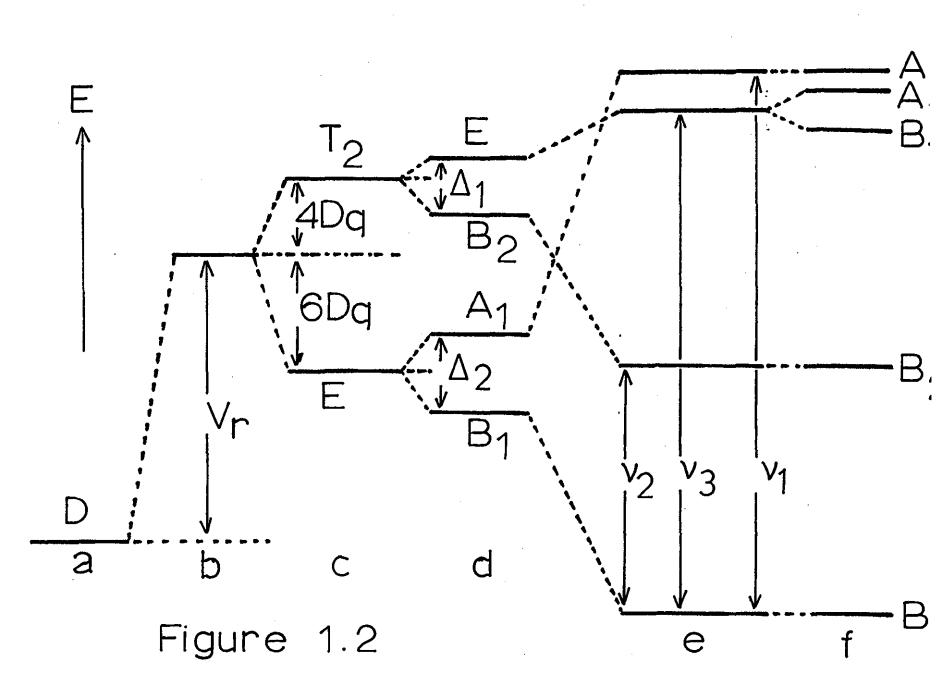
been mentioned. Only four energy level diagrams are therefore necessary to describe the spin-allowed transitions of all the  $d^n$  configurations except  $d^0$  and  $d^{10}$ , which give no terms and  $d^5$ , which has a  ${}^6$ S non degenerate ground state but no other sextet states. These diagrams are shown in figures 1.1C, 1.2C, 1.3C and 1.4C (Captions for the figures are listed at the beginning of this work). Further inspection shows that two pairs (1.1C. and 1.2C; 1.3C and 1.4C) are identical except for an inversion of the F or D term splittings (ie. of the sign of Dq).

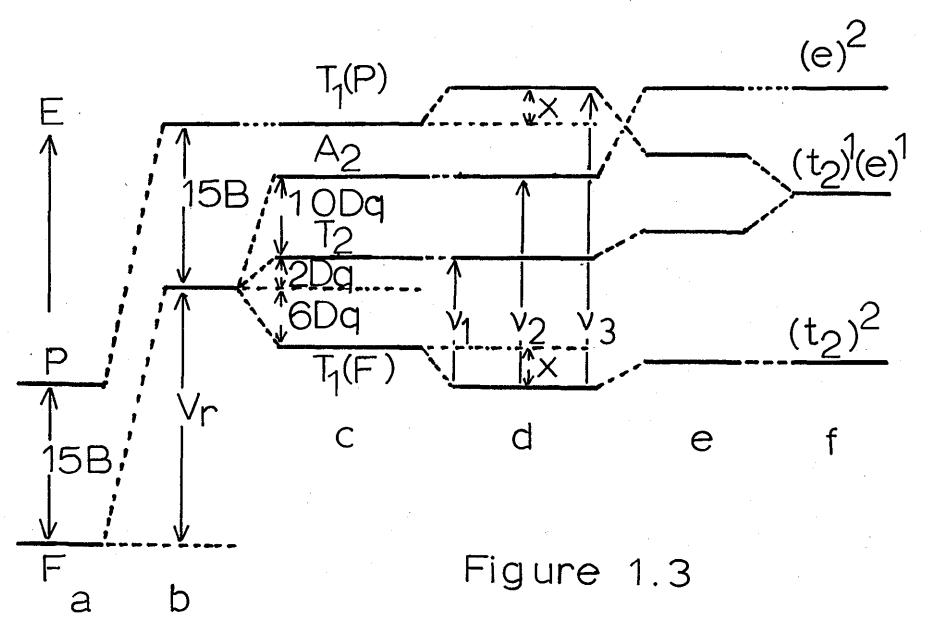
Table 1.2 also illustrates a general rule that the baricentres of a term is unaltered when the latter splits. Thus p states arise and the i'th has energy  $q_i$  (relative to the original term with the addition of  $V_r$ ) and orbital degeneracy  $r_i$  then  $\sum_{i=1}^{p} r_i q_i = 0$ .

18-20 Weak tetrahedral crystal fields

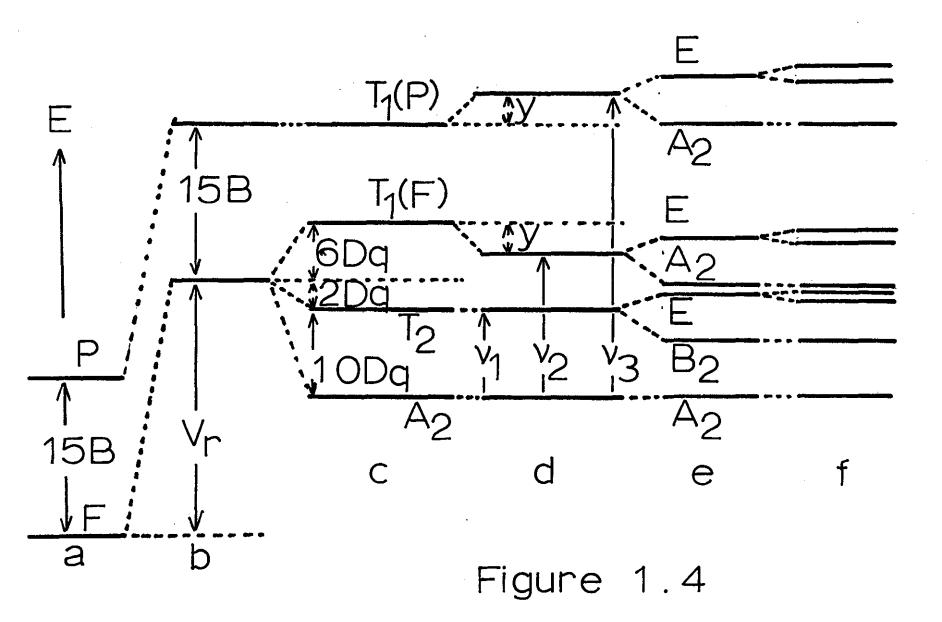
Qualitatively, four negative charges at alternate cube corners are equivalent to six positive charges at the face centres of a cube. Thus, a d<sup>n</sup> ion in a tetrahedral field will have the same term splitting pattern as an octahedral d<sup>n</sup> ion except for a reversal of the sign of Dq. Moreover it has been shown that for the same cation and ligands at the same internuclear distance  $Dq \sim (-4/q)Dq$  (where 't' and 'o' subscripts







· .



refer to tetrahedral and octahedral symmetry).

Thus  $d^3$  and  $d^8$  tetrahedral ions share the same energy diagram ("case a"; see figure 1.3) as octahedral  $d^2$  and  $d^7$  ions; while tetrahedral  $d^2$  and  $d^7$  species share the  $d^3$  and  $d^8$  octahedral diagram ("case b"; see figure 1.4). Similar relations exist for  $d^1$ ,  $d^4$ ,  $d^6$ and  $d^9$  configurations (see figure \$1.1 and 1.2). In later chapters the magnitude of Dq is measured, its sign being taken into account by using the correct diagram.

Hence in weak cubic fields one electronic absorption transition at a frequency  $\mathfrak{P}=10Dq$  is expected for  $d^1$ ,  $d^4$ ,  $d^6$  and  $d^9$  configurations but three spin-allowed transitions ( $\mathfrak{P}_1$ ,  $\mathfrak{P}_2$ ,  $\mathfrak{P}_3$ ) for  $d^2$ ,  $d^3$ ,  $d^7$  and  $d^8$ ions where:

In case (a):  

$$\begin{pmatrix}
\mathbf{y}_1 = E(T_2) - E(T_1(F)) = 8Dq \\
\mathbf{y}_2 = E(A_2) - E(T_1(F)) = 18Dq \\
\mathbf{y}_3 = E(T_1(P)) - E(T_1(F)) = 15B + 6Dq
\end{cases}$$

### Ions in strong Cubic Fields

Weak fields such as those discussed above are defined as producing energy changes which are small compared with the separations between terms of the same multiplicity; ie Dq  $\ll$ B.

When the ligands produce larger fields it is helpful toconsider first the effect of this potential on the one-electron orbitals. These are split by 10Dq, as in the d<sup>1</sup> case above, into a triply degenerate set  $t_{2g}$  and a doubly degenerate set  $e_{g}$ ; the lower case letters emphasising the one-electron nature. The other d<sup>n</sup> configurations may then be developed by distributing electrons into these orbitals, subject to the Pauli exclusion principle. Thus d<sup>2</sup> gives rise to three configuration  $(t_{2g})^2$ ,  $(t_{2g})^1$   $(e_g)^1$  and  $(e_g)^2$ . In the weak field case these arrangements differ little in energy. However for larger Dq the lower levels (t $_{2g}$ in O<sub>b</sub> fields; e in T<sub>d</sub> fields) are preferentially occupied and the configurations differ considerably in energy. Electron exchange energy, between pairs of electrons with parallel spins, is a stabilising factor, and this inhibits unnecessary spin-pairing. Thus in  $d^4$ ,  $d^5$ ,  $d^6$  and  $d^7$ configurations in octahedral fields, the preferential occupation of the t<sub>2g</sub> orbitals competes with the consequent loss of exchange energy. Thus a d' ion can have a high-spin  $(t_{2g})^5(eg)^2$  configuration giving rise to quartet states  $(2S+1=2.3.\frac{1}{2}+1=4)$  or a low-spin  $(t_{2\sigma})^6 (e_{\sigma})^1$  configuration

18 - 20

with doublet states. The ground state of a d'ion will thus be of quartet multiplicity at low fields but a doublet at high fields.

In very strong fields, the splitting produced by Dq is more important than interelectronic repulsion energies, and it is more appropriate to consider that states originate from the one-electron orbital configurations rather than from the atomic terms. The energies of these strong-field configurations may be expressed in terms of Dq only. For  $d^7$  these energies relative to the atomic <sup>4</sup>F term are in O<sub>h</sub> fields:

$$E(t_{2g}^{5}e_{g}^{2}) = -8Dq; E(t_{2g}^{4}e_{g}^{3}) = 2Dq; E(t_{2g}^{3}e_{g}^{4}) = 12Dq$$
  
while for  $d_{1}^{8}$  ions in O fields they are:

$$E(t^{6} e^{2}) = -12Dq; E(t^{5} e^{3}) = -2Dq; E(t^{4} e^{4}) = 3Dq.$$

As for weak fields, these two splitting patterns cover all the  $d^{3}$ ,  $d^{7}$  and  $d^{8}$  systems in cubic fields. The low-spin energies are not given by this treatment, and are not considered here, since it is the high-spin configurations which correlate with the weak-field states, as Dq is reduced and interelectronic repulsions become more important.

Group theory identifies the components of each configuration by

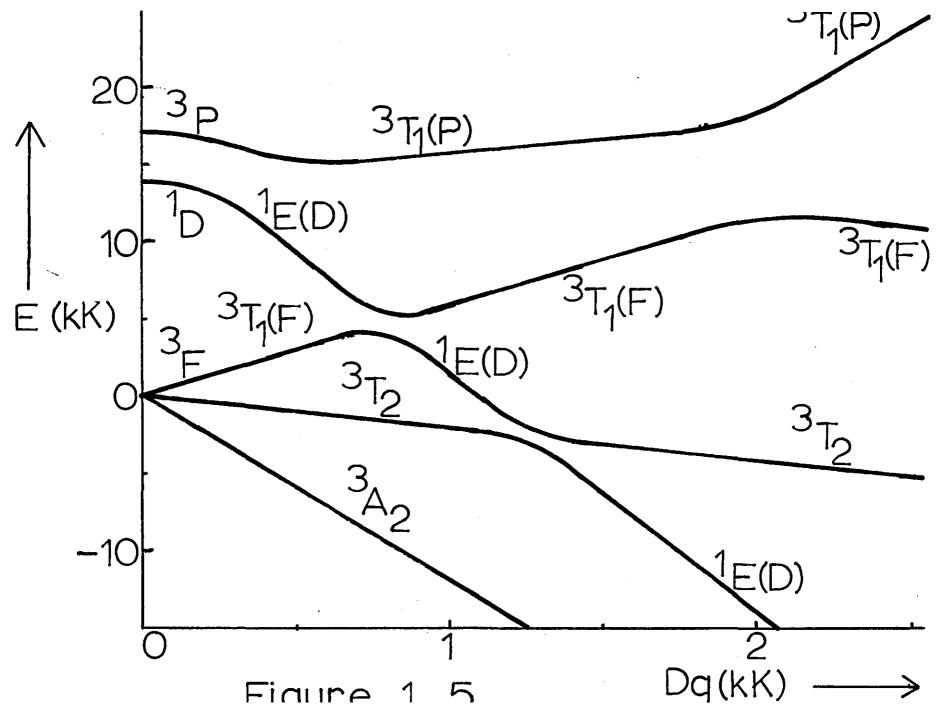
decomposing its direct product. Thus the d<sup>2</sup> configuration  $(t_{2g})^{1} (e_{g})^{1}$ has a direct product:  $t_{2g} e_{g} = (t_{1g} + t_{2g})$  (in the  $0_{h}$  group). In terms of spectroscopic states the  $(t_{2g})^{1} (e_{g})^{1}$  configuration therefore splits into  $({}^{3}T + {}^{3}T)$ . Similarly  $(t_{g})^{2}$  transforms as  $3 \times {}^{3}T$ , and  $(e_{g})^{2}$  as  $2 \times {}^{A}_{2g}$ . The same states  ${}^{3}T_{1g}$ ,  ${}^{2}g_{3}$ ,  ${}^{3}_{1g}$  are thus found near the strong and the weak field limits. The energies of the  ${}^{3}T_{2g}$  and  ${}^{3}A_{2g}$  states have, in fact, identical expressions at both limits:

$$E({}^{3}T_{2g}) = 2Dq$$
;  $E({}^{3}A_{2g}) = 12Dq$ .

The energies of the components of the  $^{2}$ D and  $^{5}$ D terms of d<sup>1</sup>, d<sup>4</sup>, d<sup>6</sup> and  $^{9}$ d ions are also identical at both limits.

#### 18-20,23 Intermediate Fields for Triplet and Quartet States

In most complexes, the crystal field strength is intermediate between the limits considered above, and Dq is comparable to B.. Since a one-to-one correspondence exists between the high-spin states at high and low field, the intermediate region may be approached from either extreme. In a graph (such as fig. 1.5) of state energy against crystal field strength, the T<sub>2g</sub> and A<sub>2g</sub> states of d<sup>2</sup>, d<sup>3</sup>, d<sup>7</sup> and d<sup>8</sup> ions and the E and T<sub>2g</sub> states of d<sup>1</sup>, d<sup>4</sup>, d and d<sup>9</sup> ions are connected by straight lines. However, curves must be drawn for the two T<sub>1g</sub> states, since it



has been found that states of the same symmetry interact. These graphs are called 'Orgel' diagrams.

This interaction is an inverse function of the energy difference between the states and is important at intermediate fields where the states are energetically similar. The interaction results in a 'repulsion' between the levels, the higher  $T_1(P)$  being raised by energy increment x (say!) and the lower  $T_1(F)$  being lowered by decrement which may be assumed equal to x. As figures 1.3d and 1.4d show, this further perturbation modifies the expressions for the spin-allowed frequencies:

For case (a): 
$$\begin{cases} \gamma_1 = 8Dq + x \\ \gamma_2 = 18Dq + x \\ \gamma_3 = 15B + 6Dq + 2x \end{cases}$$
 ... ... ... 1.2

giving an elimination of x, the 'diagonal sum' rules:

and hence:

$$Dq = (1/10) (\vartheta_{2} - \vartheta_{1})$$

$$B = (1/15) (\vartheta_{3} + \vartheta_{2} - 3\vartheta_{1})$$

$$M = (1/15) (\vartheta_{3} + \vartheta_{2} - 3\vartheta_{1})$$

$$M = (1/15) (\vartheta_{3} + \vartheta_{2} - 3\vartheta_{1})$$

$$M = (1/15) (\vartheta_{3} + \vartheta_{2} - 3\vartheta_{1})$$

while for case (b):

$$\boldsymbol{\mathcal{V}}_{1} = 10 \text{Dq}$$

$$\boldsymbol{\mathcal{V}}_{2} = 18 \text{Dq-y}$$

$$\boldsymbol{\mathcal{V}}_{3} = 15 \text{B} + 12 \text{Dq} + y$$

$$\boldsymbol{\mathcal{V}}_{3} = 15 \text{B} + 12 \text{Dq} + y$$

ort

The form of this interaction between the T states has been lg 23 evaluated and the secular equations derived from a weak-field basis are :

23 while a strong-field basis gives expressions which may be shown by expansion to be identical: for case (a):

and for case (b):

L

Here, the two solutions for E are the energies of the T states after 1 interaction, relative to the atomic  ${}^{3}F$  or  ${}^{4}F$  term. Further, here as elsewhere, all case (b) equations are related to their case (a) analogues by a reversal of the sign of Dq.

These equations allow the energies of the states of highest multiplicity to be plotted as functions of Dq, if some value is assumed for B. Figure 1.5 shows the example of the Ni<sup>2+</sup> ion.

# 18,101

The Jahn-Teller Theorem

An ion such as  $Cu^{2+}$  in a regular octahedral crystal field has an E ground state which is thus orbitally degenerate. However, Jahn and  $g_{102}$ Teller showed that a complex, in a state with orbital degeneracy, is unstable with respect to distortions which remove that degeneracy. The crystal field in the case of the  $Cu^{2+}$  ion must therefore lose its regular symmetry.

Qualitatively this can be seen as the result of an asymmetrical electron distribution. In an  $0_h$  field the  $(t_{2g})^6 (e_g)^3$  configuration has a hole in the e subshell. If the hole is in the  $d_{x^2-y^2}$  orbital, gligands in the xy-plane will experience less repulsion by the delectrons than those along the z-axis. Hence the xy-ligands may approach closer than the z-axis ligands, to give an elongated, tetragonally, distorted environment of  $D_{4h}$  symmetry. Quantitative calculations have shown this stereochemistry to be more favourable than the alternative compressed  $D_{4h}$  species, resulting from a  $d_2$  hole. Such distortions have been revealed<sup>103</sup> by many crystal structure determinations

Similar arguments show that any complex having subshells, which are not empty, filled, or half-filled, should be subject to distortions. However, since in  $0_h$  symmetry the t orbitals interact less with the ligands than do the e orbitals, smaller distortions are expected for asymmetric t 2g subshells.

Such a tetragonal distortion for an  $E_g$  ground state may be seen to be effective since, in the resulting  $D_{4h}$  symmetry, the ground state is non-degenerate (A or B). A trigonal distortion would not be effective since an E state is still lowest in the D group. Effective distortions always have the form of one of the 'normal' vibration modes of the molecule; These being the fundamental vibrations which are mutually independent ("orthogonal").

#### 104

It has further been shown than an effective distortion must transform as one of the non-totally-symmetric components of the ground state direct product. Thus,  $(E_g)^2 = (2A_{1g} + E_{g})$  and since A is totally symmetric, only an E mode can be effective for an octahedral d<sup>9</sup> ion. Either of the components of this doubly degenerate E mode can produce the g required distorition. One vibration leads as exprected to a compressed or an elongated D<sub>4h</sub> stereochemistry, but the rhombic (D<sub>2h</sub>) symmetry resulting from the other component is also found in many crystal structures.

Other sterochemistries should also distort for similar reasons. Thus the (Cu(en))<sup>2+</sup> cation should distort to lift the ground state E degeneracy in the D<sub>3</sub> point group. A suitable distortion may be shown to involve two chelate rings contracting, and one expanding.

#### 18-20,105-108 Ions in Non-Cubic Fields

The energy levels of a trigonal bipyramidal complex must be 109-111 calculated <u>ab initio</u>; but most other common stereochemistries, such as square-pyramidal, may be treated by a descent of symmetry from a cubic species. Thus, for example, the tetragonal crystal field predicted from the Jahn-Teller theorem for a d<sup>9</sup> ion may be treated using a potential  $V = V + V + V_t$  (where  $V_t$  is the tetragonal part of the r o t total perturbation).

In the D group the E state transforms as  $(A_{1g} + B_{1g})$  and the T state as  $(E_g + B_{2g})$ . Thus a splitting of both octahedral energy 2g levels is predicted. It may be deduced that the ground state is  ${}^2B_{1g}$ in the elongated environment but  ${}^2A_{1g}$  in the compressed species, as illustrated in figure 1.2d. Three optical transitions are thus expected in either case.

If  $\mathbf{A}_1$  and  $\mathbf{A}_2$  characterise the  $\mathbf{T}_{2g}$  and  $\mathbf{E}_{2g}$  splittings and the baricentre rule applies to these, then for the elongated case:

$$\hat{\mathcal{V}}_{1} = \Delta_{2}$$

$$\hat{\mathcal{V}}_{2} = 10Dq - (2/3)\Delta_{1} + (1/2)\Delta_{2}$$

$$\hat{\mathcal{V}}_{3} = 10Dq + (1/3)\Delta_{1} + (1/2)\Delta_{2}$$

$$1.11$$

Ballhausen has used<sup>18</sup> radial integrals  $D_s$  and  $D_t$  to describe these splittings, where  $\Delta_1 = 3D_s - 5D_t$  and  $\Delta_2 = 4D_s + 5D_t$ . A further splitting ( $\Delta_3$ ) of the remaining degeneracy (E<sub>g</sub>) results from a rhombic distortion ( $D_{2h}$ ). A square coplanar structure can often be considered as the limiting case of such an elongation, when the axial ligands are too remote to influence the energy levels (fig.1.2e).

The **T** state of  $d^2$ ,  $d^3$ ,  $d^7$  and  $d^8$  configurations also splits, in tetragonal fields as above, while  $A_{2g}$  is unsplit and  $T_{1g}$  transforms as  $(A_{2g} + E_g)$ . (See figure 1.4e).

For d<sup>8</sup> complexes in square coplanar fields, the d  $x^2-y^2$  orbital 112  $x^2-y^2$  orbital becomes less stable than all the rest because the distribution of ligands on the x- and y- axes repels electrons in this orbital most. The resulting destabilisation of d is often greater than the spinpairing energy and hence diamagnetic complexes may be formed. The ground 113 state has been found to be of the  ${}^1A$  type. In this case, only singlet-singlet transitions will be spin-allowed in the absorption spectrum.

#### 18,19 Spin Orbit Coupling

The interaction between the magnetic dipole due to the spin of an electron and that due to its orbital momentum has so far been ignored in this discussion. In the Russell-Saunders scheme the interelectronic repulsion energy has been taken as greater than that due to such 'spinorbit' coupling. The coupling energy is characterised by the spin-orbit coupling parameter  $\xi$  for a single electron or  $\lambda = \pm \xi / 2S$  for multielectron terms. It results in splitting of the LS terms into levels characterised by their total angular momentum J = |J| = |L + S|. The atomic terms thus retain their (2J+1)-fold degeneracy only when  $\lambda \sim$  0, and otherwise are denoted  $^{2S+1}L_{\tau}$ .

Table 1.1 shows  $^{19}\lambda$  to be smaller for dipositive ions of the 3d period (0.1 - 0.8 kK) than for those of the 4d(0.4-1.8kK) or 5d(1.5-5.0kK) periods. Spin-orbit coupling has thus often been 114-117 .of first row transition ions, though ignored in spectral treatments more complete calculations are sometimes available In heavier transition-elements spin-orbit coupling must be included, and in the octinides the Russell-Saunders scheme must be abandoned in favour of a "j-j" scheme, in which **f** is more important than B.

If calculations are corrected to include spin-orbit coupling, the result is to split some degenerate states as fig.1.4f shows. In weak octahedral fields, for example,  ${}^{4}T_{1g}$ ,  ${}^{3}T_{1g}$  and  ${}^{3}T_{2g}$  have  ${}^{92}$  three  $^{2}$ T<sub>2g</sub> has 2 spin-orbit components; but  $^{1}$ A<sub>1g</sub>,  $^{3}$ A<sub>1g</sub>,  $^{2}$ 2g such components; and <sup>2</sup>Eg are unsplit.

Other effects of spin-orbit coupling are to allow an interaction between states differing in spin by  $\Delta$ S=1 and also to produce an orbital contribution to the magnetic moment. Such an interaction between

states, which may have different symmetry, can be important if  $\S$  is large and if the levels are energetically close. These conditions are fulfilled by the Ni<sup>2+</sup> ion at intermediate fields where the <sup>1</sup>E (D) state crosses <sup>3</sup>T<sub>1g</sub>(F) and <sup>3</sup>T<sub>2g</sub>. This interaction can alter the observed  $\mathcal{D}_1$  and  $\mathcal{D}_2$  values,<sup>121</sup> and is discussed in Appendix A4. Whether these levels do approach closely is a matter of controversy. A diagram due <sup>118</sup> to Liehr and Ballhausen shows that they do not, but this depends on the values chosen for B, C and  $\lambda$ .

### 18 <u>Vibronic Coupling</u>

The Born-Oppenheimer approximation allows the total wavefunction to be expressed:  $\oint = \varphi_e \varphi_v \varphi_r$ , where the subscripts e, v and r refer to the electronic, vibrational and rotational parts of the wavefunction; which are thus taken to be independent. A vibrational transition may occur simultaneously with an electronic absorption, and in this way vibrational structure is superposed on the electronic bands. Generally this results in a broad band at room temperature because many vibrational states may be populated, and because of the limitations of instrumental resolution. At low temperatures much of this structure is lost as only the vibrational ground state is appreciably occupied.

The Born-Oppenheimer approximation is not always obeyed. In

particular, a vibrational distortion of a complex may have a different electronic wavefunction to the undistorted complex. This 'vibronic' coupling means that it is more appropriate to treat a  $\varphi_{\rm e,v}$ wavefunction than to attempt its separation.

#### 18,122-125 Intensity

The intensities of d-d electronic spectra are governed by two quantum-mechanical selection rules:

- (i) The spin selection rule allows only transitions between states of the same spin multiplicity. Weak 'spin-forbidden' transitions are, however, often observed. This has been attributed to the action of spin-orbit coupling. Thus for d<sup>7</sup> ions, some quartet character can be mixed into the doublet excited states and transitions are therefore partially allowed from the quartet ground state.
- (ii) The Laporte selection rule only allows a transition between an 'even' and an 'odd' state or vice versa. 'Even' and 'odd' parities refer to wavefunctions which are symmetric (g) or antisymmetric (u) with respect to the operation of a centre of inversion. Since all d-orbitals have even parity, all d-d transitions are 'Laporte-forbidden'. That d-d bands are

observed implies a break-down of the Laporte selection rule. The usual mechanism involves d-p mixing of wavefunctions, whereby the d-orbitals are able to gain some of the odd parity of the p-orbitals. However, such mixing is only possible in acentric complexes such as those of tetrahedral symmetry.

The much weaker bands observed in centrosymmetric complexes, such as octahedral species, are permitted by a further mechanism : vibronic coupling. A vibrational distortion of <u>ungerade</u> (u) symmetry will destroy the centre of symmetry when the nuclear displacements are non-zero. d-p mixing is then permitted, as for acentric complexes.

These mechanisms also account for optical dichroism . Absorption only occurs if there is an electric dipole difference between the ground  $(\varphi_{\rm G})$  and excited  $(\varphi_{\rm E})$  states. Intensity is measured experimentally by the oscillator strength  $f(\mathfrak{P})$ , which is related to the transition moment,  $M=\int \varphi_{\rm G} \mu \varphi_{\rm E} d \cdot r$ , where  $\mu$  is the electric dipole moment operator. M is only non-zero if the product of the representations of the  $\varphi_{\rm G}$  and  $\varphi_{\rm E}$  contains one or more of the representations of  $\mu$ . Since  $\mu$  transforms as one of the cartesian vectors, the optical absorption will be anisotropic. A study of the polarisation properties of crystals allows, in favourable cases, the identification of the symmetry of  $\varphi_{\rm G}$  and  $\varphi_{\rm E}$  for each transition.

(26)

Similar studies have been made of the dichroism of vibrational 126,127 spectra .

A further intensity-giving mechanism, sometimes available, is the mixing of the d-orbital excited states with charge-transfer excited states, through spin-orbit coupling. Charge-transfer bands are parity-allowed, and the mixing permits d-d bands to 'borrow' some of their intensity. Essentially this mechanism depends on the covalency which allows charge-128 transfer .

The occurrence of 'two-electron' transitions must also be considered. Such a simultaneous transition has a very low probability and will thus give rise to very weak bands. This might be expected for the  ${}^{4}T_{1g}(F) \rightarrow {}^{4}A_{2g}(\hat{\mathcal{Y}}_{2})$  transition of octahedral d<sup>7</sup> ions, since the  ${}^{4}T_{1g}(F)$  and  ${}^{4}A_{2g}$  states are formally derived from the strong field  $(t_{2g})^{5}(e_{g})^{2}$  and  $(t_{2g})^{3}(e_{g})^{4}$  configurations.

# 2,19,20,129-133 Magnetic Properties

The interaction of the unpaired electrons of suitable ions with an applied magnetic field is called paramagnetism. The dimagnetic interaction due to electron pairs is much smaller and of opposite sign. It is only important here in that a correction for diamagnetism must be 133 made before the paramagnetism can be calculated. Tables are available for this purpose, though it is better to use experimentally determined values, where available.

The energy of the i'theparamagnetic ion of an array in a magnetic field H was expressed by Zeeman as a power series in H:

 $W_{i} = W_{i} + W_{i} + W_{i} + W_{i} + ...$ 

(0) (1) (2) where  $W_i$ ,  $W_i$ ,  $W_i$ ,  $W_i$  ..... are coefficients of the zero'th, first, second ..... order Zeeman terms. The energy levels corresponding to this expression are generally closer together than the thermal energy, kT, and are populated according to a Boltzman distribution. The total energy (W) for all the N atoms can then be calculated, and hence also the paramagnetic susceptibility X per unit mass:

 $X = (-1/Hd)(\partial W/\partial H)$ , where d is density.

X may be measured conveniently on a Gouy balance by the vertical force exerted on a sample suspended partly in a horizontal magnetic field. Room temperature measurements are usually expressed in terms of the effective magnetic moment:

$$\mathcal{N}_{\text{eff}} = (3kT \aleph_{M} / N \beta^{2})^{\frac{1}{2}} \beta,$$

where  $\aleph_{M} = \aleph$ .M, M is the molecular weight, and  $\beta$  is the Bohr Magneton

(B.M.). The magnetic moment is usually expressed in units of  $\boldsymbol{\beta}$  , thus:

$$\mathcal{N}_{\text{eff}} = 2.84 \, (\mathcal{M}_{\text{M}}^{\text{T}})^{\frac{1}{2}} \text{B.M.} \qquad \dots \qquad \dots \qquad 1.12$$

An application of quantum theory to the Zeeman energy levels predicts:

 $\mathcal{N}_{eff} = g(J(J+1))^{\frac{1}{2}} \beta$ , if only the zero'th and first order terms are considered. Here g, the Landé splitting factor, characterises the energy intervals,  $g\beta$ H, caused by the magnetic field. Crystal field theory shows that:

g = 3/2 + (S(S+1)-L(L+1))/2J(J+1).

Experimentally, it is found that the orbital contribution to  $\mathcal{N}_{\text{eff}}$  is almost 'quenched' for 3d transition-metals. Ignoring the terms in L gives g=2 and:

which is the 'spin-only' moment ( $\mu_{\rm SO}$ ).

That the orbital contribution is not always quenched completely is obvious from experimental  $\mu_{eff}$  values. It is found that the extent of the orbital contribution depends on the degeneracy of the ground state of the complex. An orbital contribution for a state  $\psi$  only arises if  $\int \psi \underline{I} \times d \cdot \mathbf{r}$  is non-zero. The angular momentum operator ( $\underline{L}$ ) has the symmetry properties of rotations about the x, y or z axes. Thus it transforms as T in  $O_h$  or T<sub>2</sub> in T symmetry. The above integral is only non-zero if the direct product  $\int \boldsymbol{\varphi} \times \boldsymbol{\Gamma}_{\underline{L}} \times \boldsymbol{\Gamma} \boldsymbol{\varphi}$  contains the A<sub>1</sub> representation. Thus in the  $O_h$  group A<sub>1g</sub>T<sub>1g</sub>XA<sub>1g</sub>, A<sub>2g</sub>T<sub>1g</sub>XA<sub>2g</sub> and  $E_g \times T_{1g} \times E_g$  do not contain A<sub>1g</sub> but T<sub>1g</sub>  $\times T_{1g} \times T_{1g}$  and T<sub>2g</sub> T<sub>1g</sub>  $\times T_{2g}$  do. Similarly in T symmetry A<sub>1</sub>  $\times T_{2x}$  A<sub>1</sub>, A<sub>2</sub>  $\times T_{2x}$  A<sub>2</sub> and ExT<sub>2</sub>  $\times E$  do not but  $T_1 \times T_2 \times T_1$  and  $T_2 \times T_2 \times T_2$  do contain A<sub>1</sub>. In both groups T states give rise to an orbital contribution, but A and E states do not.

The triple orbital degeneracy of a T state can be lifted by spin-orbit coupling causing a splitting which is usually comparable to kT. A thermal population of levels results and  $\mathcal{N}$  becomes dependent 19 on kT/ $\lambda$ . 'Kotani' plots of  $\mathcal{N}_{eff}$  against kT/ $\lambda$  have been given . It is also possible for T state degeneracy to be raised by low symmetry crystal fields.

Though pure A and E states give rise to no orbital contribution, spin-19 orbit coupling can mix-in some excited T state wavefunctions leading to:  $N_{\rm eff} = N_{\rm SO} (1 - p^{\lambda} / 10 Dq) \beta$  ... 1.14

where p is 4 for  $A_2$  states and 2 for E states. E state degeneracy can

also be lifted by anisotropic crystal fields but the expression 1.14 is unaltered.

If the second order Zeeman term is included in the calculations a small extra contribution to the susceptibility arises. This <sup>19</sup> 'temperature independent paramagnetic' (T.I.P.) term has been given as  $2pN \beta^2/10Dq$  for A and E states but is usually included in the T state Kotani diagrams.

#### 20,28,134 Stability

As figure 1.1c illustrates, the one-electron  $t_{2g}$  and e orbitals in an  $0_h$  field have energies  $(V_r-4Dq)$  and  $(V_r+6Dq)$  relative to the atomic parent term. The splitting caused by the  $V_o$  part of the potential results in an extra energy  $(-4p+6q)Dq_o$  for a  $(t_{2g})^P(e_g)^q$ configuration. This expression is a measure of the 'crystal field stabilisation energy' (C.F.S.E. = U\_o) is an octahedral field. The analogous expression for an  $(e_g)^q(t_{2g})^P$  configuration in a tetrahedral field is  $U_t = (6q-4p)Dq_t$ . Values for the C.F.S.E. of high-spin complexes are collected in table 1.3 along with the difference  $(U_o-U_t)$ , after correcting for  $|Dq_t| = |4/9Dq_o|$ .

Table 1.3 shows that the octahedral stereochemistry is always at least as stable as the tetrahedral stereochemistry, for the same metal and ligands. The octahedral structure is especially stable for d<sup>3</sup> and

# TABLE 1.3

High spin crystal field stabilisation energies (U) for  $d^n$  configurations in cubic fields.

| n      | U_/Dq_ | <u>U<sub>t</sub>/Dq</u> t | Ut/Dao | (UU <sub>t</sub> )/Dq <sub>o</sub> |
|--------|--------|---------------------------|--------|------------------------------------|
| 0,5,10 | 0      | 0                         | 0      | 0                                  |
| 1,6    | -4     | -6                        | -2.67  | -1.33                              |
| 2,7    | -8     | -12                       | -5.33  | -2.67                              |
| 3,8    | -12    | -8                        | -3.55  | - 8.45                             |
| 4,9    | -6     | -4                        | -1.78  | -4.22                              |

.

 $d^8$  ions. If, perhaps because of steric hindrance, an octahedral structure is impossible, then the absolute  $U_t$  becomes more important than the relative  $(U_0 - U_t)$ . Under these conditions, ap art from the  $d^0$ ,  $d^5$  and  $d^1$  configurations, tetrahedral complexes are most likely to be formed with  $d^2$  or  $d^7$  ions.

Lowspin complexes involve an unfavourable spin-pairing contribution (Q) relative to the corresponding high-spin configuration. For squareplanar d<sup>8</sup> ions, U =  $(-12Dq_0 - \Delta_2 + Q)$  giving  $(U - U) = (\Delta_2 - Q)$  and  $(U - U) = (8.45Dq_0 + \Delta_2 - Q)$ . Thus, a planar structure may be preferred to an octahedral one if  $\Delta_2$  is large, or preferred to a tetrahedral sterochemistry if Dq and  $\Delta_2$  are large.

Stability either in the solid state, or solution, is usually measured by the reciprocal (K) of the equilibrium constant for the dissociation reaction. Then:  $-\Delta H_{0}+T\Delta S_{0} = -\Delta G_{0} = RTlogK$ . Hence there is both an entropy and an enthalpy contribution to K. Entropy roughly correlates with disorder. Chelates are more stable than non-chelate complexes, since there is less disorder of the randomised ligands on dissociation.

### 18,20,31,135 Ligand Field Theory

So far the theory has been presented on the assumption of a

purely electrostatic interaction between cation and ligands. 136-142 Considerable evidence, however, exists to indicate that covalency is often important. Thus hyperfine splitting due to ligand atoms has been detected in the paramagnetic resonance absorption of transition-143. metal ions The NMR spectra of metal ions and ligands also often show hyperfine structure due to the delocalisation of metal and ligand 141. electrons Exchange interactions, via orbital-overlap, cause and affect partially-paired spins on metal ions and thus reduce 144 the ESR line width A study of nuclear quadrupole moments, or Mössbauer spectra , gives information on the S-electron density at the nucleus, which is related to the degree of covalency. The 146 - 148observation of charge-transfer absorption spectra also confirms 149 covalency. B and  $\lambda$  have also been predicted to decrease in the 137,138,150,151 and this has been observed presence of covalency; Certain aspects of the variation of Dq have also been attributed to 26,152,153 covalency

The molecular orbital theory of complexes is one way of dealing 146,149-151,154-166 with covalency, but it is simpler to treat B, C,  $\lambda$ and Dq as empirical parameters. This is the approach of 'ligand field' theory, and will be followed here as it preserves a physical picture.

(33)

### 23,26 The Spectrochemical Series

Complexes placed in order of increasing Dq comprise a 'spectrochemical series'. For example:

$$\operatorname{Col}_{4}^{2-} < \operatorname{CoBr}_{4}^{2-} < \operatorname{CoCl}_{4}^{2-} < \operatorname{Co(NCS)}_{4}^{2-}$$

or:

$$M_{n}(H_{2}0)_{6}^{2+}$$
 Ni  $(H_{2}0)_{6}^{2+}$  Co  $(H_{2}0)_{6}^{2+}$ 

By comparing complexes of different ligands, but with the same central ion and stereochemistry; or by comparing complexes of different metals with the same ligands, and stereochemistry; two series can be 26 drawn up. The series for metal ions is commonly :

$$M_n^{2+} Ni^{2+} Co^{2+} Co^{2+} V^{2+} Fe^{3+} Cr^{3+} Co^{3+} Mn^{4+}$$

23 while for ligands :

$$I < Br < C1 \sim SCN < F < OH \sim NO_2 < H_2O < SCN$$
$$< py \sim NH_3 < en < phen < NO_2 \ll CN$$

(underlined atoms denote bonding sites in ambidentate ligands).

An expression: 10Dq = f(ligands).g(central ion) has been given

23

in an attempt to put these series on a more quantitative basis. Rough predictions of Dq for complexes of mixed ligands may be made 23 using the rule of average environment . Thus for a chromophore  $MA_{x n-x}^{B}$ :

The spectrochemical series for metal ions is seen to be one of increasing oxidation number, consistent with the larger electrostatic fields of the more highly charged central ions. For the same oxidation state Dq roughly follows an inverse relationship with ionic radius, consistent with an inverse relationship between the potential and the metal-ligand internuclear distance (equation 1.1). This is also consistent with the greater power of a small cation, to induce a dipole moment on (to 'polarise') a ligand, than a larger cation of the same charge.

An explanation of the spectrochemical series for ligands is more difficult since Dq does not depend simply on the electron charge density of the donor atom (ie. the basicity or the reducing power) or on ligand polarisability as might be expected if a purely electrostatic interaction were present. It was mentioned earlier that covalency 92could affect Dq, and in fact a molecular orbital formulation shows (Fig.1.6) this to be the case. The energy interval corresponding to 10Dq increases with  $\sigma$ -bond strength, and also with  $\pi$ -bond strength if the 1igand originally has empty antibonding  $\pi$ -orbitals. Such 'backdonation' 92 from the metal ion has been suggested as the reason for the high position of CN in the spectrochemical series.

If backdonation is impossible, then Dq may be reduced by the 92reverse process, if the ligand only has filled  $\mathbf{n}$ -orbitals (eg: the halide ions). If neither type of  $\mathbf{n}$ -bonding is possible (eg: NH<sub>3</sub>, en), then Dq follows the order of ligand pKa quite closely.

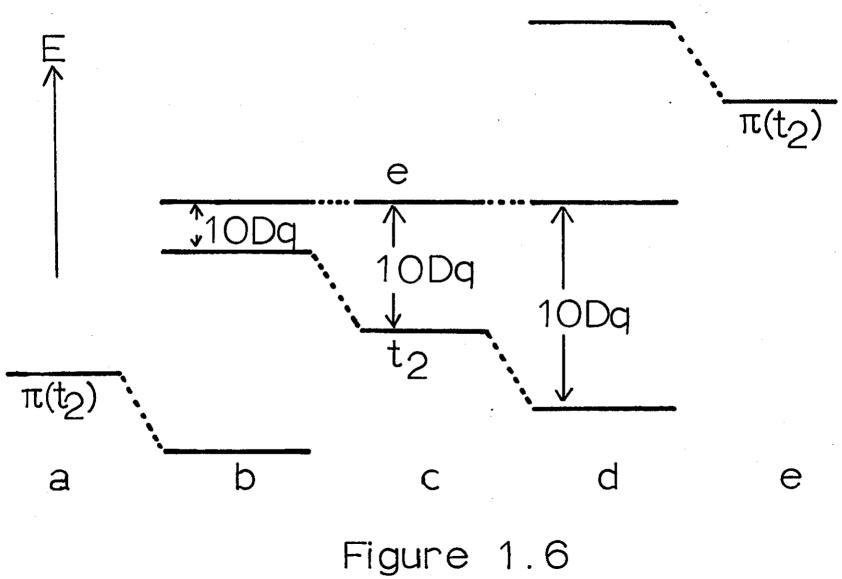
Equation 1.1 shows Dq to depend on the internuclear distance, 167,168 and accordingly it has been suggested that it may be decreased if steric hindrance results in long N-L bonds.

#### 23,149

#### The Nephelauxetic Series

It was mentioned above that the Racah B parameters are usually reduced in complexes from the free ion values given in table 1.1. If complexes are placed in an order of decreasing observed Racah parameter ( $B'= \beta B$ ), the 'nephelauxetic series' results. Such a series may be written in terms of metal ions or ligands:

 $v^{2+} \sim Mn^{2+} > Ni^{2+} \sim Co^{2+} > Cr^{3+} > Fe^{3+} > Co^{3+} > Mn^{4+}$  and:



$$F^{7}H_{2}O^{7}NH^{7}en^{7}NCS^{7}C1^{7}NN^{7}Br^{7}I^{7}$$

Expressions similar to those for the spectrochemical series may be used to separate ligand and metal contributions to the variation of B', or to deal with complexes of mixed ligands. The series in metal ions is seen to be one of increasing oxidation potential; while the ligand series correlates with reducing power, complexing power, polarisability, and other measures of electron availability on the donor atom (eg: pKa, heat of protonation, charge density). A steric effect 167 has also been claimed in that B' appears to be high when steric hindrance produces long bonds.

As mentioned above, the reduction of B has been ascribed to covalency, and hence the correlation with redox potentials, polarisability, and electronegativity can be understood. The greater the affinity of the metal ion for electrons, and the greater the donor power (or induced dipole) of the ligands, so the greater will be the covalency accompanying charge-transfer.

The relationship of  $\beta$  to covalency has been discussed by Jørgensen but the mechanism appears to be controversial. Some authors prefer to attribute the effect entirely to electron delocalisation but others relate it to a reduction in the size of the d-orbitals. Both effects may be important.

149

Covalency also provides an explanation of the reduction of the magnitude of the observed spin-orbit coupling constant  $(\lambda' = \alpha \lambda)$  from the free-ion value given in table 1.1.

#### Metal-Ligand M -Bonding

As explained above, the occurrence of metal-ligand  $\mathfrak{M}$  -bonding can 169 be important in determining the value of Dq and it will contribute to the reduction of B and  $\lambda$ . Molecular orbital treatments of metalligand bonding have successfully invoked  $\mathfrak{M}$  -bonding to explain 170,171 physical properties but there is little more direct evidence for backdonation.

172

A parameter  $S_{c} = \log K_{L}^{*} - \log K_{L}$ , was devised by Irving and Da Silva to measure the **T** -bonding in complexes of ligand L', relative to Da Silva and Colado extended equivalent ones of L. this study and reported data on two series of complexes with substituted pyridines.  ${
m S}_{
m f}$  was found to correlate with the Hammett  $\sigma$ -value for the substituent, and also to have an inverse relationship with the ligand pKa. However, 174 Yingst and McDaniel have shown that S<sub>f</sub> does not necessarily measure Thus, no clear evidence exists on the relative N-acceptor **If** -bonding. properties of these ligands. It has, for example, been argued that the smallness of the ligand infrared shifts due to co-ordination is both 89 appreciable backdonation. evidence for and against Further, Bull

176 and Moore have suggested that the positive resonance effect of halosubstituents on the pyridine nucleus will make halopyridines poorer 153,177

 $\Upsilon$  -acceptors than pyridine, while Nelson <u>et al</u> have considered that the inductive effect is also important, and this being negative should make halopyridines better  $\Upsilon$  -acceptors than pyridine, if the inductive effect is dominant.

#### 178

#### Electroneutrality

According to Pauling's principle of electroneutrality, a metal co-ordinates that number of ligands, which by charge transfer, will reduce its effective charge to zero. Thus fewer polarisable, or 'soft' 179 ligands , (eg: I) can be co-ordinated to a given cation than hard ligands (eg: F), since more covalency is present in the former complexes. 180 Polarisability (b) is defined as the dipole moment induced by a unit field. It may be measured by means of refractivity (R) to which it is related:  $b=3R_{\odot}/4N_{\Pi}$  (where R  $_{\odot}$  is the value obtained by extrapolating a graph of R against  $\lambda^{-2}$  to infinite wavelength.) R is additive in terms of atoms or of bonds and hence so is b.

If a chromophore,  $M_4L_2$ , is considered and both X and L are soft, instability may result because the effective charge on the metal atom has been reduced below zero, thus violating the Pauling principle. However, stability can be restored if L is a good  $\pi$  -acceptor so that the excess negative charge is reduced. The extent of N-L  $\pi$ -bonding will therefore depend on the charge accumulation which must be reduced, 181-183 and thus on the anion polarisability. Nelson <u>et al</u> found from studies of the solution equilibria of Co<sup>2+</sup> and Ni<sup>2+</sup> complexes of pyridine that their explanation of the entropy term as due to  $\pi$ -bonding deanded that the extent of M-L  $\pi$ -bonding should correlate with the order of anion polarisabilities (I > Br > Cl<sup>-</sup>). Confirmation of this view has recently been reported from proton NNR contact shifts of the Co<sup>2+</sup> complexes with pyridine.

 153,177

 The basicity of L may also be expected to be important .

 184,185

 Thus a ligand of low pKa

 will usually give rise to a weak

 O -metal-ligand bond. Hence, only small charge-transfer from this

 ligand would contribute to the undesirable negative charge accumulation

 on the metal, and a stable complex could result.

If polarisable anions are present, along with other ligands of high basicity but low  $\mathbf{N}$ -acceptor capacity, the only means to reduce the charge accumulation is a decrease of co-ordination -number. Thus with such ligands, the iodide complex may be four-co-ordinate while the chloride complex is six-co-ordinate. This is the case with 186 187, 188 the pyridine complexes. Thus  $\mathbf{c}$ -CoCl<sub>2</sub>py<sub>2</sub> and NiCl<sub>2</sub>py<sub>2</sub> are

(40)

187 189,190 both octahedral but CoI py and NiI py are tetrahedral. An alternative explanation of these facts is possible if more  $\pi$ -bonding is possible in a tetrahedral structure than in octahedral polymer.

#### 18,21,28

#### Summary of Spectra & Magnetism

All the complexes discussed in this work are of cobalt (II), nickel (II) or copper (I and II). Thus it is convenient to summarise the spectral and magnetic properties of the complexes with these metals.

(i)Cobalt (II): Three spin-allowed transitions are expected for both octahedral and tetrahedral complexes. Their assignment may be complicated by splitting, due to low symmetry fields or spin-orbit coupling; or by the presence of spin-forbidden transitions. Tetrahedral complexes will exhibit much stronger absorption bands than octahedral complexes because the former are acentric. Since Dq is smaller in tetrahedral complexes than analogous octahedral complexes, all frequencies will be lower in the former species. This results in  ${\mathcal Y}_1$  being obscured by ligand vibrational overtones 47 in tetrahedral complexes. Further  ${oldsymbol \gamma}$  is electric-dipole-forbidden for tetrahedral symmetry, while  $oldsymbol{arphi}_2$  is a two-electron transition in octahedral complexes. Both bands may therefore be weak.

Transitions in the octahedral complex  $(Co(H_2^{0})_6)^{2+}$  have been observed<sup>28</sup> at:

$$\sim 8.5 \text{kK} : \mathcal{V}_{1}, {}^{4}\text{T}_{1g}(F) \rightarrow {}^{4}\text{T}_{2g}$$

$$\sim 17 \text{kK} : \mathcal{V}_{2}, {}^{4}\text{T}_{1g}(F) \rightarrow {}^{4}\text{A}_{2g}$$

$$\sim 20.5 \text{kK} : \mathcal{V}_{3}, {}^{4}\text{T}_{1g}(F) \rightarrow {}^{4}\text{T}_{1g}(P)$$

With a molar extinction coefficient ( $\epsilon$ ) of about<sup>17</sup> 3.

On the other hand, the tetrahedral complex  $\beta$ -CoCl py has  $\xi \sim 900$ , 191 2 2 for the most intense band, and frequencies of:

$$\sim 7kK : \mathcal{P}_2, {}^{4}A_{2g} \rightarrow {}^{4}T_{1g}(F)$$
$$\sim 16kK : \mathcal{P}_3, {}^{4}A_{2g} \rightarrow {}^{4}T_{1g}(P)$$

Typical cobalt (II) spectra are illustrated in fig. 5.1 by **d**-CoCl<sub>2</sub>py<sub>2</sub> (spectrum D) and CoBr<sub>2</sub>py<sub>2</sub> (A).

19 Octahedral magnetic moments lie in a region 5.2 B.M. somewhat 19 higher than the range (~4.4 B.M.) usually observed for tetrahedral complexes.

(ii) <u>Nickel (II)</u>: The three spin-allowed bands have been observed in the octahedral  $(Ni(H_2O)_6)^{2+}$  species at:

8.6kK : 
$$\mathcal{V}_{1}$$
,  ${}^{3}A_{2g} \rightarrow {}^{3}T_{2g}$ ; ( $\mathbf{E} \sim 2$ )  
13.5kK :  $\mathcal{V}_{2}$ ,  ${}^{3}A_{2g} \rightarrow {}^{3}T_{1g}(\mathbf{F})$ ; ( $\mathbf{E} \sim 2$ )  
25.3 kK :  $\mathcal{V}_{3}$ ,  ${}^{3}A_{2g} \rightarrow {}^{3}T_{1g}(\mathbf{P})$ ; ( $\mathbf{E} \sim 5$ )

The high values observed for  $\mathcal{P}_3$  often cause this band to be obscured by charge-transfer absorption. The assignment may often be complicated due to the presence of shoulders caused by spinforbidden transitions or by splitting in low symmetry crystal fields.

Tetrahedral complexes show stronger bands at lower frequencies 192,193 than octahedral species; for NiBr<sub>2</sub>Quin<sub>2</sub> at:

$$\begin{array}{l} \checkmark 6.9 \text{kK} : \mathcal{V}_1, {}^3\text{T}_{1g}(\text{F}) \rightarrow {}^3\text{T}_{2g} \\ \\ 9.9 \text{kK} : \mathcal{V}_2, {}^3\text{T}_{1g}(\text{F}) \rightarrow {}^3\text{A}_{2g}; \quad (\mathbf{\epsilon} \sim 60) \\ \\ 17.45 \text{kK}: \mathcal{V}_3, {}^3\text{T}_{1g}(\text{F}) \rightarrow {}^3\text{T}_{1g}(\text{P}); \quad (\mathbf{\epsilon} \sim 170) \end{array}$$

Square-planar complexes have strong singlet-singlet absorptions at high frequencies. It is thus difficult to differentiate 192 between d-d and charge-transfer bands. Nil<sub>2</sub>Quin<sub>2</sub> has bands at:

11kK : 
$${}^{1}A_{g} \rightarrow {}^{3}B_{1g}, {}^{3}A_{g}$$
 ( $\varepsilon \sim 5$ )  
15.43kK :  ${}^{1}A_{g} \rightarrow {}^{1}B_{3g}$ ; ( $\varepsilon \sim 200$ )<sup>190</sup>  
 $\sim 21.7kK$  :  ${}^{1}A_{g} \rightarrow {}^{1}B_{1g}$ 

25.0kK: 
$${}^{1}A_{g} \rightarrow {}^{1}A_{g}$$

and its spectrum is shown in fig. 11.1 (B); while the octahedral spectrum of NiCl<sub>2</sub>py<sub>2</sub> is illustrated in fig.6.1(A).

19 Square planar nickel complexes are diamagnetic while 19 tetrahedral meoments (~3.4 B.M.) may be slightly higher than 19 octahedral values (~3.2 B.M.) .

(iii) <u>Copper (II)</u>: Weak bands are generally found for copper (II) complexes since these often have centrosymmetric, tetragonal structures. The number of peaks observed, and their frequencies, depend on the degree of tetragonality. Low frequencies are expected, unless the distortion is large, since all transitions occur between the components of a single atomic term. Up to three peaks may be produced but they may be poorly resolved, resulting in one broad band. A fourth component may appear, if a rhombic distortion is present.

In a  $2nSiF_{6}$ ;  $6H_{2}^{0}$  lattice, copper takes up an octahedral 120 stereochemistry. Its spectrum shows only one band at 11.75kK ( $\xi \sim 10$ ) with a low frequency shoulder due to spin-orbit splitting. 55 The bands of the square planar Cu(acac)<sub>2</sub> complex may be assigned :

13.5kK :  $B_{2g} \rightarrow A_{1g}$ 15.1kK :  $B_{2g} \rightarrow B_{1g}$ 17.5kK :  $B_{2g} \rightarrow E_{g}$  186 CuCl<sub>2</sub>py<sub>2</sub> has a tetragonally distorted octahedral structure, but as fig.4.1(F) shows (CuCl (3Brpy) has a practically identical 2 2

spectrum and is in fact illustrated) only one broad band results; 194 while the less distorted complex CuCl<sub>2</sub>T gives rise (fig.4.1.B) to two bands.

The magnetic moment (~1.8 B.M.) of the Cu<sup>2+</sup> ion is relatively 19 insensitive to stereochemistry, though a low value (~1.4 B.M.) may reflect exchange coupling.

(iv) <u>Copper (I)</u>: The complete d-shell of the Cu<sup>+</sup> ion gives rise to no
 d-d spectrum and only a diamagnetic susceptibility. The visible
 spectrum may exhibit intense charge-transfer bands.

#### ARRANGEMENT OF THESIS

The work to be reported here will use the spectral and magnetic properties, listed above, to furnish stereochemical information on the complexes of cobalt, nickel and copper with two series of ligands : the halopyridines, and the quinoxalines. Though these studies are interlinked, it is convenient to divide this dissertation into two sections.

A brief survey in Chapter III of reported complexes of substituted pyridines will preceed the discussion in Chapters IV-VI of the work on halopyridines. Then will follow some introductory remarks on the quinoxaline ligands (Chapter VII) and an account in Chapters VIII-XI) of their complexes.

It will be useful before this (Chapter II) to consider how the ligand-field parameters, Dq and B', may be calculated for cobalt (II) and nickel (II) complexes.

### CHAPTER II

### THE CALCULATION & USE OF LIGAND FIELD (Dq)

&

RACAH (B') PARAMETERS

Recently a number of papers have been published in which Dq and B' have been calculated from measurements of the electronic spectra 195,196 of cobalt (II) and nickel (II) complexes . Useful information has been derived from discussions of these calculated parameters.

In those cases when all three spin-allowed bands were observed, the calculation was simple - involving only equations 1.4 or 1.6. However, as mentioned in Chapter I, it was frequently only possible to observe two of these bands, because:

- (i) D. was obscured by infrared overtones due to ligand vibrations. 190,195, (e.g. in tetrahedral cobalt (II) and nickel (II) complexes 198-201
   ).
- (ii)  $\mathcal{D}_2$  was not observed (e.g. in octahedral Co(II) this band corresponds to a two-electron transition).
- (iii)  $\hat{\mathbf{v}}_3$  was obscured by charge-transfer bands (e.g. in octahedral 198 Ni(II) spectra ).

(iv) One of the bands was beyond the frequency range studied

In these cases, the values of Dq and B' were often found by 198 solving the secular equations (1.7-1.10) using trial and error methods While pursuing these calculations on the complexes described in this thesis it has been found possible to simplify considerably the solution of the secular equations. Calculations have been performed:

- (i) To study the consistency of the values of Dq and B', calculated from the various pairs of observed absorption bands.
- (ii) To investigate the reported spectral data on a large number of compounds.

The results of this work, and a discussion of the usefulness of the values obtained for Dq and B', are given in this chapter. It 204 has been subsequently found that Cotton and Goodgame have published 7 equations for tetrahedral d ions which lead to the equations derived here. In the following treatment the effect of spin-orbital coupling will be ignored.

#### Nomenclature

In this thesis the values of Dq and B', calculated from the  $\mathcal{V}_1$ and  $\mathcal{V}_2$  bands only, will be denoted by Dq<sub>12</sub> and B'<sub>12</sub>. The same convention will be used for values derived from other combinations of  $\mathcal{V}_1$ ,  $\mathcal{V}_2$  and  $\mathcal{V}_3$ .

(A) Calculation of Dq and B' for case (a) complexes 
$$(d^2 \text{ and } d^7 \text{ ions})$$
  
in octahedral fields and  $d^3$  and  $d^8$  ions in tetrahedral fields).

To calculate Dq and B' from only two bands the interaction between 23 the two  $T_1$  states must be examined. This interaction is given for case (a) complexes by the intermediate field secular equation 1.7. This quadratic equation may be solved to give two roots  $E_+$  and  $E_-$  (whose subscripts refer to the sign of the square root term). These may be identified as the energies (E') of the  $T_1(P)$  and  $T_1(F)$  states after interaction, relative to an energy of  $E(F)+V_r$ . In the limits when  $Dq \rightarrow 0$  or  $Dq \gg B'$  there will be no interaction, but in these cases  $E \rightarrow E'$  only if:

 $E_{+} = E^{\dagger}(T_{1}P)$   $E_{-} = E^{\dagger}(T_{1}F)$   $E_{-} = E^{\dagger}(T_{1}F)$ 

Further, Figure 1.3 shows that:

(i) Calculation from  $\hat{\mathcal{V}}_2$  and  $\hat{\mathcal{V}}_3$  only:

Equations 2.1 and 2.3 give:

$$E_{-} = E'(T_{1}F) = 12Dq - \vartheta_{2} \qquad ) \qquad (2.3)$$

$$E_{+} = E'(T_{1}P) = \vartheta_{3} + E'(T_{1}F) = \vartheta_{3} - \vartheta_{2} + 12Dq \qquad )$$

Expansion of equation 1.7 gives:

$$E^2 - E(15B^* - 6Dq) - 90B^*Dq - 16Dq^2 = 0 \dots \dots 2.4$$

Thus, equation .2,3 and the sum rule for the roots  $E_{+}$  and  $E_{-}$  of 2.4 lead, as before to:

$$v_3 - 2v_2 = 15B' - 30Dq$$
 ... 1.3

While the product rule for  $E_{+}$  and  $E_{-}$  yields, after substituting 15B' from 1.3:

$$340 Dq^{2} + 18 Dq (\dot{\nu}_{3} - 2\dot{\nu}_{2}) + \dot{\nu}_{2}^{2} - \dot{\nu}_{2} \dot{\nu}_{3} = 0 \dots \dots 2.5$$

and thus:

$$Dq = (1/340) (9(2 \mathcal{V}_2 - \mathcal{V}_3) + (81 \mathcal{V}_3^2 + 16 \mathcal{V}_2 \mathcal{V}_3 - 16 \mathcal{V}_2^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}) 2.6$$

There are two solutions Dq and Dq (whose subscripted signs (23+) (23-)

refer to those of the square root term in 2.6) and two corresponding solutions B' and B' of equation 1.3. (23+) (23-)

In the weak field limit when Dq -> 0, equation 2.5 becomes:

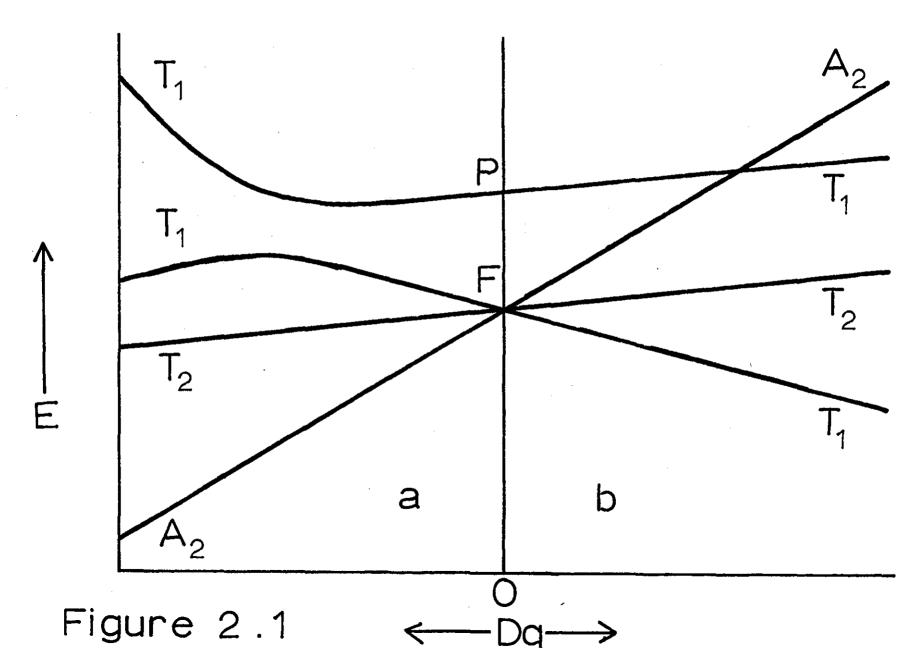
$$\vartheta_2(\vartheta_2-\vartheta_3)=0;$$

ie.  $\hat{\mathcal{V}}_2 = 0 \text{ or } \hat{\mathcal{V}}_2 = \hat{\mathcal{V}}_3$ .  $\hat{\mathcal{V}}_2 = 0$  is correct here, since figure 2.1 shows that the  $A_2$  state crosses  $T_1(P)$  (when  $\hat{\mathcal{V}}_2 = \hat{\mathcal{V}}_3$ ) at finite Dq. Thus putting  $\hat{\mathcal{V}}_2 = 0$  into equation 2.6 should give Dq = 0. This is only the case for Dq which must therefore be the meaningful (23+) solution.

The use of equations 1.3 and 2.6 allows the calculation of Dq and B' from  $\mathcal{V}_2$  and  $\mathcal{V}_3$  without recourse to the trial and error methods previously employed. Further, the position of the  $\mathcal{V}_1$  band may be predicted from equation 1.4.

# (ii) Calculation from $\hat{\mathcal{V}}_1$ and $\hat{\mathcal{V}}_2$ only:

Dq may be calculated directly from equation 1.4, and B' found in the following manner from the depression of the  $T_1(F)$  state. The lower of the two solutions of equation 2.4 has already been identified



as E<sup>\*</sup>(T<sub>1</sub>F), hence:

$$E^{*}(T_{1}F) = E_{-} = (1/2) \left\{ (15B'-6Dq) - (225(B')^{2}+180B'Dq+100Dq^{2})^{\frac{1}{2}} \right\}$$

Substitution of this expression into equation 2.2 gives:

$$(225(B')^2 + 180B'Dq + 100Dq^2)^{\frac{1}{2}} = 15B'-10Dq + 2\gamma_1$$

and on squaring both sides the terms in (B')<sup>2</sup> cancel leaving:

$$B'_{12} = \hat{\mathcal{V}}_{1}(10Dq - \hat{\mathcal{V}}_{1})/15(\hat{\mathcal{V}}_{1} - 8Dq) = \hat{\mathcal{V}}_{1}(\hat{\mathcal{V}}_{2} - 2\hat{\mathcal{V}}_{1})/3(9\hat{\mathcal{V}}_{1} - 4\hat{\mathcal{V}}_{2}) \qquad 2.7$$

Equation 1.4 then allows  $\mathcal{D}_3$  to be predicted.

(iii) Calculation from 
$$\mathcal{V}_1$$
 and  $\mathcal{V}_3$  only:

Dq may first be calculated after eliminating B' between equations 1.3 and 2.7:

$$80Dq^{2} + 8Dq(\mathcal{V}_{3} - 2\mathcal{V}_{1}) + \mathcal{V}_{1}(\mathcal{V}_{1} - \mathcal{V}_{3}) = 0 \qquad \dots \qquad 2.8$$

giving:

$$\sum_{\substack{(13+)\\(13+)}} = (1/20) ((2 \mathcal{V}_1 - \mathcal{V}_3)^{\pm} (\mathcal{V}_3^2 + \mathcal{V}_1 \mathcal{V}_3 - \mathcal{V}_1^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}) \dots \dots 2.9$$

The two solutions of 2.9 give two values of  $B^{\dagger}(13)$  from equation 1.3. When Dq  $\rightarrow$  0, equation 2.8 becomes:  $\hat{\mathcal{V}}_1(\hat{\mathcal{V}}_1-\hat{\mathcal{V}}_3) = 0$ ; ie.  $\hat{\mathcal{V}}_1 = 0$ , or  $\hat{\mathcal{V}}_1 = \hat{\mathcal{V}}_3$ . However, figure 2.1 shows that the latter solution is impossible (except at infinite Dq) and that  $\hat{\mathcal{V}}_1 = 0$  is correct. Putting this value into equation 2.9 only gives Dq = 0 for Dq which must, therefore, be the meaningful (13+)

 $\mathcal{D}_2$  can be predicted from equation 1.4.

(B) <u>Calculations for case (b) complexes (d<sup>3</sup> and d<sup>8</sup> ions in octahedral fields and d<sup>2</sup> and d<sup>7</sup> ions in tetrahedral fields).</u>

The interaction between T<sub>1</sub> states is given for case (b) complexes by the intermediate field secular equation 1.8. This may be solved by methods (See Appendix A.1.) very similar to those given above. In addition to equation 1.6, the following are important:

$$\sum_{\substack{(23^{\pm})\\(23^{\pm})}} = (1/340) (9(\hat{\mathcal{V}}_2 + \hat{\mathcal{V}}_3) + (81\hat{\mathcal{V}}_2^2 - 178\hat{\mathcal{V}}_2 \hat{\mathcal{V}}_3 + 81\hat{\mathcal{V}}_3^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}) \dots 2.10$$

where Dq is the meaningful solution. (23-)

$$B_{12}^{*} = (2\hat{\mathcal{V}}_{1} - \hat{\mathcal{V}}_{2})(\hat{\mathcal{V}}_{1} - \hat{\mathcal{V}}_{2})/3(5\hat{\mathcal{V}}_{2} - 9\hat{\mathcal{V}}_{1}) \qquad \dots \qquad \dots \qquad 2.11$$

$$B_{13}^{*} = (2\hat{\nu}_{1} - \hat{\nu}_{3})(\hat{\nu}_{1} - \hat{\nu}_{3})/3(5\hat{\nu}_{3} - 9\hat{\nu}_{1}) \qquad \dots \qquad \dots \qquad 2.12$$

#### (C) Verfication of Equations

A Ferranti Argus 100 Computer (See Appendix A2 for Programmes) was used throughout to calculate the parameters, except Dq and B' 13 13for which a desk calculator coped adequately with the small number of results. Many calculations were performed on data reported for complexes for which:

- (i) Dq or B' were also reported (denoted Dq or B'), or:
- (ii) All three spin-allowed bands were reported, allowing a comparison of Dq and B' values calculated using all methods.

Tables 2.1 and 2.2 give some results for case (a) complexes and Tables 2.3 and 2.4 for case (b) complexes.  $\mathcal{V}_{1p}, \mathcal{V}_{2p}$  and  $\mathcal{V}_{2p}$ denote values of  $\mathcal{V}_1, \mathcal{V}_2$  and  $\mathcal{V}_3$  predicted from each pair of measured frequencies.

A consideration of these tables lead to the following conclusions:

(i) The agreement between Dq and B' values calculated here and those previously reported, (or, in the absence of the latter, with Dq 123 and B') is a convincing verification of the equations developed 123 above.

Reported, and predicted, spin-allowed frequencies (kK) for some octahedral  $d^2$  and  $d^7$ , and tetrahedral  $d^8$  complexes.

| Complex   |            | Observed Bands |            | Pred        | Reference   |             |        |
|---|------------|----------------|------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|--------|
|   | <u>י</u> 1 | <u>v</u> 2     | <u>∼</u> 3 | <u>v</u> lp | <u>ب</u> 2p | <u>~</u> 3p |        |
| v <sup>3</sup> /A1 <sub>2</sub> 0 <sub>3</sub>  | 17.4       | •••            | 25.2       | -           | 36.08       | -           | 21, 24 |
| V(H <sub>2</sub> 0) <sub>6</sub> <sup>3+</sup>  | 17.1       | -              | 25.2       | -           | 35.51       | -           | 23, 24 |
| VOx <sub>3</sub> <sup>3-</sup>                  | 16.45      | -              | 23.2       | -           | 34.04       | -           | 23, 24 |
| CoO   | 7.81       | 16.68          | 18.45      | 7.81        | 16.68       | 18.35       | 205    |
| Co(H <sub>2</sub> O) <sub>6</sub> <sup>2+</sup> | 8.35       | 17.85          | 20.00      | .8.35       | 17.85       | 20,00       | 18, 23 |
| KCoF <sub>3</sub>                               | 7.15       | 15.2           | 19.2       | 7.07        | -           | 15.31       | 206    |
| $\text{NiCl}_2^{Mp}$                            | -          | 9.2            | 15.62      | 4.23        | -           | <b>.</b> .  | 198    |
| NiBr2Mp5  | -          | .8.6           | 15.47      | 3.95        | -           | -           | 198    |
| NiI2 <sup>Mp</sup> 5                            | -          | 8.1            | 15.40      | 3.71        | -           | -           | 198    |

Ligand field and effective Racah parameters (kK) reported, and calculated for the

complexes of Table 3.1.

| Complex   | <u>Dq</u> 123 | <u>Dq</u> 23+ | <u>Dq</u> 23- | <u>Dq</u> 13+ | <u>Dq</u> 13-         | <u>Dq</u> r | <u>B'</u> 123 | <u>B'</u> 12 | <u>B</u> *_23+ | <u>B'</u> 23- | <u>B'</u> 13 | + <u>B'</u> 13 | —  |
|---|---------------|---------------|---------------|---------------|-----------------------|-------------|---------------|--------------|----------------|---------------|--------------|----------------|----|
| V <sup>3+</sup> /A12 <sup>0</sup> 3             | -             | -             | -             | 1.868         | 908                   | 1.860       | -             | -            |                | -             | .605         | <b>-1.</b> 245 | •  |
| V(H <sub>2</sub> O) <sub>6</sub> <sup>3+</sup>  | -             | -             | -             | 1.841         | 941                   | 1.840       |               | -            | -              | -             | .627         | -1.227         | ı  |
| VoX <sub>3</sub> <sup>3-</sup>                  | -             | -             | -             | 1.759         | . <mark>-</mark> ∔789 | 1.780       | -             | -            | -              | -             | .526         | -1.173         | ٠  |
| CoO   | .887          | .887          | 098           | .887          | -1,170                | .888        | .780          | .773         | •780           | -1.190        | .780         | 592            | •  |
| Co(H <sub>2</sub> O) <sub>6</sub> <sup>2+</sup> | •950          | .950          | 119           | .950          | -1.280                | -           | .853          | .854         | .853           | -1.284        | .853         | 633            |    |
| KCoF3   | .805          | .813          | 220           | -             | -                     | .770        | .863          | .604         | .879           | -1.187        | -            | -              | •{ |
| $\text{NiCl}_{2}^{\text{Mp}}_{5}$               | -             | .497          | 350           | -             | -                     | •200        | -             | -            | .808           | 885           | -            | -              | •1 |
| NiBr2Mp5  | -             | .465          | 374           | -             | -                     | .465        | <b>-</b> .    | -            | .815           | 862           | -            | -              | •1 |
| NiI2 <sup>Mp</sup> 5                            | -             | .439          | 396           | -             | -                     | .435        | -             | -            | .824           | 846           | -            | -              | •1 |

Reported, and predicted, spin-allowed frequencies (kK) for some octahedral  $d^3$  and  $d^8$ , and tetrahedral  $d^7$  complexes.

| Complex   | Obse       | erved ban  | ds         | Pred         | icted <b>b</b> ar | <u>nds</u>  | Reference |
|---|------------|------------|------------|--------------|-------------------|-------------|-----------|
|   | <u>~</u> 1 | <u>v</u> 2 | <u>~</u> 3 | <u>~</u> 1p  | <u>۷</u> 2p       | <u>~</u> 3p |           |
| VS04.7H20   | 12.0       | 18.2       | 27.8       | -            | 17.88             | 28.38       | 207       |
| Cr(H <sub>2</sub> ) <sub>6</sub> <sup>3+</sup>    | 17.4       | 24.6       | 37.8       | -            | -                 | 38.53       | 23        |
| Cr(H <sub>2</sub> O) <sub>5</sub> F <sup>2+</sup> | 16.8       | 24.0       | 37.6       | 16.99        | 24.1              | 37.48       | 23        |
| Cr <sup>3+</sup> /MgO                             | 22.7       | 29.7       | 48.3       | 22.74        | 29.78             | 48.25       | , 208     |
| Cr <sup>3+</sup> /A1 <sub>2</sub> 0 <sub>3</sub>  | 18.1       | 24.4       | 39.1       | 18.2         | -                 | 38.99       | 23        |
| Cr <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>                    | 16.6       | 21.6       | -          | -            | -                 | 35.2        | 23        |
| CrF <sub>6</sub> <sup>3-</sup>                    | 14.9       | 22.7       | 34.4       | -            | -                 | 35.44       | 23        |
| CrCl <sub>3</sub>                                 | 13.7       | 18.9       | -          | -            | -                 | 29.87       | 23        |
| Cr(NH <sub>3</sub> ) <sub>6</sub> <sup>3+</sup>   | 21.55      | 28.5       | -          | -            | -                 | 46.01       | 23        |
| $Cr(en)_3^{3+}$                                   | 21.85      | 28.5       | -          | -            | -                 | 46.38       | 23        |
| $MnF_6^{2-}$                                      | 21.75      | 28.2       | -          | <b>440</b> . | -                 | 46.06       | 23        |
| $\operatorname{CoCl}_4^{2-}$                      | -          | 5.26       | 14.7       | 3.01         | -                 | -           | 195       |
| CoBr <sub>4</sub> <sup>2-</sup>                   | -          | 5.75       | 14.0       | 3.32         | -                 | -           | 195       |
| Col <sub>4</sub> <sup>2-</sup>                    | -          | 4.93       | 13.2       | 2.83         | -                 | -           | 195       |
| HgCo (NCS) 4                                      | -          | 8.3        | 16.7       | 4.88         | -                 | -           | 209       |
| NiCl <sub>3</sub> (Me <sub>4</sub> N)             | 6.60       | 11.20      | 21.20      | 6.65         | 11.13             | 22.13       | 197       |
| $Ni(NH_3)_6^{2+}$                                 | 10.60      | 16.70      | 27.40      | 10.37        | 16.92             | 26.63       | 16, 150   |
| NiCl2   | -          | 12.9       | 22.1       | 7.86         | -                 | -           | 23        |
| KNIF3   | -          | 12.5       | 23.7       | 7.42         | -                 |             | 23        |
| Nipy <sub>6</sub> 2+                              | 9.479      | 15.57      | 26.15      | 9.56         | -                 | 26.70       | 210       |
| Ni (H <sub>2</sub> 0) 2py4 <sup>2+</sup>          |            |            |            |              |                   | 27.58       | 23        |

# <u>Table 2.3</u> cont....

| Complex                                | <u>Ob</u> s          | erved ba   | nds        | Pre         | nds         | Reference   |     |
|--|----------------------|------------|------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|-----|
|  | <u>~1</u>            | <u>~</u> 2 | <u>~</u> 3 | <u>u</u> lp | <u>~</u> 2p | <u>~</u> 3p |     |
| NiCl <sub>2</sub> py2                  | 8.230                | 13.793     | 24.213     | 8.333       | -           | 25.43       | 210 |
| NiCl <sub>2</sub> (m-Tol) <sub>2</sub> | -                    | 13.79      | 23.26      | 8.45        | -           | -           | 152 |
| NiBr <sub>2</sub> (m-Tol) <sub>2</sub> | -                    | 13.25      | 22.47      | 8.10        | -           | -           | 152 |
| NiBr <sub>2</sub> (p-To1) <sub>2</sub> | -                    | 13.26      | 22.57      | 8.09        | -           | -           | 152 |
| ${\rm NiCl}_2{\rm Quin}_2$             | -                    | 13.15      | 22.70      | 7.99        | -           | -           | 152 |
| $\text{NiCl}_{2}^{Mp}$ 5               | 10.0                 | 15.75      | -          | -           | -           | 25.11       | 198 |
| $\text{NiBr}_{2}^{Mp}$ 5               | 10.0                 | 15.8       | -          | -           | -           | 25.27       | 198 |
| NiI2 <sup>Mp</sup> 5                   | 11.4                 | 15.8       | -          | -           | -           | 24.92       | 198 |
| $Ni(NCS)_2Mp_5$                        | 10.5                 | 16.65      | -          | -           | -           | 26.74       | 198 |
| Ni(NCS)2(2,6Dm                         | p) <sub>2</sub> 10.4 | 16.15      | -          | -           | . –         | 25.45       | 198 |

•

Ligand field and effective Racah parameters (kK) reported, and calculated, the complexes of table 2.3

| Complex  | <u>Dq</u> 123 | <u>Dq</u> 23+ | <u>Dq</u> 23- | <u>D</u> qr | <u>B</u> <sup>1</sup> 123 | <u>B</u> *23+ | <u>B</u> <sup>*</sup> 23- | <u>B'12</u> - | <u>B'</u> 13 | <u>B'</u> r |
|--|---------------|---------------|---------------|-------------|---------------------------|---------------|---------------------------|---------------|--------------|-------------|
| VS04.7H20  | 1.200         | -             | -             | 1.200       | .667                      | -             |                           | •705          | •64 <b>6</b> | •6(         |
| Cr(H2) <sup>3+</sup>                             | 1.740         |               | -             | 1.740       | .680                      | -             | -                         | .729          | -            | <b>.</b> 7: |
| $Cr(H_2^{0})_5^{F^{2+}}$                         | 1.680         | 1.699         | 1.562         | 1.680       | .747                      | .708          | .983                      | .738          | •754         | -           |
| Cr <sup>3+</sup> /MgO                            | 2.270         | 2.274         | 1.855         | 2.270       | .660                      | .652          | 1.489                     | .656          | .665         | • 61        |
| Cr <sup>3+</sup> /A1 <sub>2</sub> 0 <sub>3</sub> | 1.810         | 1.820         | 1.542         | 1.810       | .613                      | .593          | 1.150                     | .606          | -            | .6          |
| Cr <sub>2</sub> 0 <sub>3</sub>                   | 1.660         | -             | -             | 1.660       | -                         | -             | -                         | .467          | -            | <b>.</b> 4  |
| CrF <sub>6</sub> <sup>3-</sup>                   | 1.490         | -             | -             | 1.490       | .827                      | -             | -                         | .896          | -            | •8:         |
| CrC1 <sub>3</sub>                                | 1.370         | -             | -             | 1.370       | -                         | -             | -                         | .512          | -            | •2          |
| $Cr(NH_3)_6^{3+}$                                | 2.155         | -             | -             | 2.155       | -                         | -             | -                         | .657          | -            | •6          |
| Cren <sub>3</sub> <sup>3+</sup>                  |               | -             | -             | 2.185       | -                         | -             | -                         | .622          |              | •6          |
| MnF <sub>6</sub> <sup>2-</sup>                   | 2.175         | -             | -             | 2.175       | <b>—</b>                  | -             | -                         | .601          | -            | •6          |
| CoC1 <sub>4</sub> <sup>2-</sup>                  | -             | .756          | .301          | .301        | -                         | 181           | .729                      | -             | -            | .7          |
| CoBr <sub>4</sub> <sup>2-</sup>                  | -             | .714          | .332          | .332        | -                         | 112           | .653                      | -             | -            | •6          |
| CoI <sub>4</sub> <sup>2</sup>                    | -             | .677          | .283          | .283        | -                         | 146           | .643                      | -             | -            | •6          |
| HgCo(NCS)4                                       | -             | .833          | .488          | .488        | -                         | 005           | .691                      | -             | -            | •6          |
| NiCl <sub>3</sub> (Me <sub>4</sub> N)            | .660          | 1.050         | .665          | .660        | .840                      | .059          | .830                      | .902          | .835         | .8          |
| $Ni(NH_3)_6^{2+}$                                | 1.060         | 1.297         | 1.037         | 1.060       | .820                      | .345          | .865                      | •769          | .835         | •8          |
| NiC1 <sub>2</sub>                                | -             | 1.067         | .786          | •720        | -                         | .199          | .762                      | -             | -            | •7          |
| KNIF3  | -             | 1.175         | •742          | .730        | -                         | •064          | .930                      | -             | -            | •9          |
| Nipy6 <sup>2+</sup>                              | .948          | -             | .956          | -           | .886                      | -             | <b>.</b> 870              | .922          | -            | -           |
| Ni (H <sub>2</sub> O) $2^{py}4^{2}$              | +1.015        | 1.276         | 1.027         | -           | .870                      | .347          | .847                      | .909          | .862         | -           |
|  |               |               |               |             |                           |               |                           |               |              |             |

Table 2.4 Cont....

| Complex                                | <u>Dq</u> 123        | <u>Dq</u> 23+ | <u>Dq</u> 23- | <u>D</u> qr | <u>B'</u> 123 | <u>B'23</u> + | <u>B'23-</u> | <u>B'</u> 12 | <u>B'</u> 13 | <u>B'</u> r |
|--|----------------------|---------------|---------------|-------------|---------------|---------------|--------------|--------------|--------------|-------------|
| NiCl <sub>2</sub> py2                  | .823                 | 1.179         | .833          | -           | .888          | .176          | .867         | •969         |              | -           |
| NiCl <sub>2</sub> (m-Tol) <sub>2</sub> | -                    | 1.116         | .845          | •845        | -             | .237          | .780         | -            | -            | •78         |
| NiBr <sub>2</sub> (m-Tol) <sub>2</sub> | -                    | 1.081         | .810          | .810        | -             | .219          | .761         | 499          | -            | •76         |
| NiBr <sub>2</sub> (p-Tol) <sub>2</sub> | -                    | 1.087         | .809          | .810        | -             | .214          | .770         | <b>100</b>   | -            | .77         |
| NiCl <sub>2</sub> Quin2                | -                    | 1.099         | .799          | .799        | -             | .191          | .793         | -            | **           | .79         |
| $\text{NiCl}_{2}\text{Mp}_{5}$         | 1.000                | -             | **            | 1.000       | -             | -             | -            | •724         | -            | .72         |
| NiBr2 <sup>Mp5</sup>                   | 1.000                | -             | -             | 1.000       | -             | -             | -            | <b>.</b> 738 | -            | •73         |
| NiI2 <sup>Mp</sup> 5                   | 1.140                | -             | -             | 1.140       | <b>-</b>      | -             |              | •435         | -            | .43         |
| $Ni(NCS)_2^{Mp}$                       | 1.050                | -             | -             | 1.050       | -             | -             | -            | .793         | dim.         | .79         |
| Ni(NCS) <sub>2</sub> (2,6Dmp           | ) <sub>2</sub> 1.040 | -             | -             | 1.040       | -             | -             | -            | •694         | -            | .69         |

(ii) Except for the complexes of chromium (III), the results confirm the above selection of meaningful values of Dq. In the case of the octahedral complexes of Cr(III); Dq and B were (23+)nearer to Dq and B' than were Dq and B Ιt (23-)123 has been pointed out<sup>211</sup> that the explanation for this effect lies in the comparatively large values of Dq commonly observed for Cr(III) complexes. In this case the strong field limit is more appropriate, as an aid to the selection of meaningful solutions, than the weak field limit so far considered. For octahedral d<sup>3</sup> ions, when Dq  $\gg$  B' then  $\mathcal{D}_2$  corresponds to the transition  $t_{2k} \xrightarrow{3} t_{2g} \xrightarrow{2} eg^1$ , while  $\mathcal{V}_3$  corresponds to  $t_{2g} \xrightarrow{1} eg^2$  (Fig.2.1), and the energies given in Chapter I lead to:  $\mathcal{P}_2$  = 10Dq, and  $\mathcal{P}_3$  = 20Dq. Substitution of these values into equation 2.10 only yields a meaningful result for the Dq (23+) solution.

#### (D) Errors and Discrepancies in calculated parameters

The results in Tables 2.1-2.4 have usually been based upon reliable data from undistorted complexes. Many more results are given in Appendix A3, while Table 2.5 shows a selection of those which reveal

### Table 2.5a

Data for some case **a**) complexes showing, to varying degrees, disagreement with theory. Units are kK, except those of  $P_2$  (kK<sup>2</sup>).

| Complex   | <u>P</u> 2                              | <u>Dq</u> 123 | <u>Da</u> 23+ | <u>Dq</u> 13+ | <u>B'</u> 123 | <u>B</u> <sup>1</sup> 23+ | <u>B</u> <sup>1</sup> 13+ | <u>B'</u> 12 <sup>Re</sup> | ference |
|---|---|---------------|---------------|---------------|---------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|----------------------------|---------|
| V <sup>3+</sup> /a-A1 <sub>2</sub> 0            | 3 <b>-</b> 165.59                       | 1.710         | 1.792         | 1.868         | .500          | <b>.</b> 6 <b>5</b> 5     | .605                      | 093                        | 21      |
| CoO   | -0.38                                   | .887          | .887          | .887          | .780          | .780                      | .780                      | .773                       | 205     |
| Co(H <sub>2</sub> O) <sub>6</sub> <sup>2+</sup> | 0.01                                    | <b>.</b> 950  | .950          | .950          | .853          | .853                      | .853                      | .854                       | 18      |
| $Co(NH_3)_6^{2+}$                               | -65.70                                  | .950          | .985          | -             | .840          | .911                      | -                         | .214                       | 23      |
| Coen <sub>3</sub> <sup>2+</sup>                 | -124.26                                 | •930          | .997          | -             | .813          | .947                      | -                         | 032                        | 23      |
| KCoF <sub>3</sub>                               | -13.80                                  | .805          | .813          | -             | .863          | .879                      | -                         | .604                       | 206     |
| CoC12   | -63.35                                  | .670          | .712          | -             | .717          | .801                      | -                         | .035                       | 206     |
| CoBr <sub>2</sub>                               | -88-84                                  | •280          | .644          | -             | .653          | .781                      | -                         | 106                        | 206     |
| Co(2:6-DPN<br>(NO <sub>3</sub> )                | 0) <sub>2</sub><br>2 <sup>-472.71</sup> | .236          | •654          |               | .190          | 1.025                     | . –                       | 611                        | 212     |
| Ni <sup>2+</sup> /CdS                           | -44.70                                  | .400          | .441          | <b>.</b> 486  | .540          | .623                      | .597                      | 056                        | 23      |
| Co enta <sup>2-</sup>                           | -235.08                                 | .720          | .871          | -             | •593          | .894                      | -                         | 345                        | 23      |

4

### Table 2.5b

Data for some case b) complexes showing, to varying degrees, disagreement with theory. Units are kK, except those of  $P_3$  (kK<sup>2</sup>).

|  |            |                    |                            | 5                        |                            |              |              |           |
|--|------------|--------------------|----------------------------|--------------------------|----------------------------|--------------|--------------|-----------|
| Complex  | <u>P</u> 3 | <u>Dq</u> 123      | <u>Dq</u> 23 <sup>a)</sup> | <u>B</u> <sup>1</sup> 23 | <u>B'</u> 23 <sup>a)</sup> | <u>B'</u> 13 | <u>B'</u> 12 | Reference |
| 4 4  | 9.80       | 1.200              | b)                         | .667                     | b)                         | •646         | .705         | 207       |
| $Cr(H_2O)_{6}^{3+}$  | 24.48      | 1.740              | b)                         | .680                     | b)                         | -            | .729         | 23        |
| $Cr(H_2^{O})_5^{F^{2+}}$                                       | -3.84      | 1.680              | 1.699                      | .747                     | .708                       | .754         | .738         | 23        |
| trans-Cr<br>(H <sub>2</sub> O) <sub>4</sub> F <sub>2</sub> +   |            |                    |                            | .720                     | .491                       | -            | .636         | 23        |
| Cr(H <sub>2</sub> O) <sub>4</sub> C1 <sub>2</sub> <sup>+</sup> | -61.39     | 1.575              | 1.752                      | .783                     | .429                       | -            | .650         | 23        |
| Cr <sup>3+</sup> /MgO  | -2.92      | 2.270              | 2.274                      | .660                     | .652                       | .665         | .656         | 208 '     |
| Cr <sup>3+</sup> /A1 <sub>2</sub> 0 <sub>3</sub>               | -4.58      | 1.810              | 1.820                      | .613                     | .593                       | -            | .606         | 23        |
| CoI2dpa2   | 23.47      | .410 <sup>c)</sup> | .448                       | .715                     | .639                       | .676         | 554          | 213       |
| $\text{NiCl}_2\text{Q}_2$                                      | 15.78      | .758               | .781                       | .929                     | .883                       | -            | 1.278        | 152       |
| NiCl <sub>3</sub> (Me <sub>4</sub> N)                          | 3.16       | .660               | .665                       | .840                     | .830                       | .835         | .902         | 197       |
| Ni(NCS) <sub>2</sub> py4                                       | 54.99      | 1.045              | b)                         | .517 <sup>d)</sup>       | b)                         | -            | .900         | 153       |
| $Ni(H_20)_6^{2+}$  | -11.75     | .850               | .834                       | .967                     | .998                       | -            | .846         | 16        |
| $Ni(NH_3)_6^{2+}$  | -9.12      | 1.060              | 1.037                      | .820                     | .865                       | .835         | .769         | 16        |
| Ni(NH <sub>3</sub> )Enta <sup>2</sup>                          | 33.70      | 1.020              | 1.124                      | .900                     | .692                       | -            | 1.287        | 55        |
| Ni(NH <sub>3</sub> )Tetre                                      | en43.40    | 1.110              | b)                         | .933                     | b)                         | -            | 1.385        | 55        |
| NiBdn <sup>2+</sup>  | 19.91      | 1.095              | 1.147                      | .917                     | .812                       |              | 1.072        | 55        |
| Ni(H2)2py42+   | 5.16       | 1.015              | 1.027                      | .870                     | .847                       | .862         | .909         | 23        |
| Nipy <sub>6</sub> 2+   | 4.08       | •948               | .956                       | .886                     | .870                       | -            | .922         | 210       |
| Nitren SO <sub>4</sub>   | 28.86      | 1.030              | 1.124                      | .880                     | .692                       | -            | 1.167        | 150       |

Notes: a) Values are of  $Dq_{23-}$  and  $B'_{23-}$ , except for  $Cr^{3+}$ , for which  $Dq_{23+}$  and  $B'_{23+}$  are given.

Table 2.5b Notes cont....

- b)  $(81v_2^2 178v_2v_3 + 81v_3^2) < 0$ . Hence  $Dq_{23}$  and  $B'_{23}$  cannot be evaluated.
- c) Accuracy of  $v_1$  doubtful.
- d) Accuracy of  $v_3$  doubtful.

large disagreements between the calculated parameters. Before discussing the calculated parameters, some consideration must be given to the obviously spurious results which the large number of calculations revealed. Most of the discrepancies are of the following type:

- (i) The values of Dq and B', derived from different combinations of the three bands for a complex, can differ by up to several hundred wavenumbers. Such disagreements are most marked for complexes containing mixed ligands and therefore not possessing strictly octahedral or tetrahedral symmetry.
- (ii) Values of Dq and B' are very sensitive to changes in the position of band maxima. Values calculated from the  $\vartheta_1$  and  $\vartheta_2$  bands only are particularly sensitive. Thus B'<sub>12</sub> may be either very small and even negative, or it may be very large and even greater than the free-ion value. Both such extremes are meaningless. It will be impossible to evaluate Dq<sub>23</sub> ot Dq<sub>13</sub> if the arguments of the square root terms are negative in equations 2.6, 2.9 or 2.10. This is sometimes observed for case (b) complexes.

Such discrepancies may be caused by two main types of error:

1. Theoretical Inadequacy:

(57)

- (a) The theory of the T<sub>1</sub> state interaction only stricly applies to the few metal ions found in purely cubic fields.
- (b) Some of the assumptions made in developing the theory may not be valid. These assumptions have been:
  - (i) That spin-orbit coupling may be safely ignored.
  - (ii) That the metal-ligand interaction is purely ionic.
  - (iii) That the interacting T<sub>1</sub> states mix equally.

#### 2. Experimental Errors

Bands may be wrongly assigned or inaccurately measured if they are:

- (i) Very broad
- (ii) Split
- (iii) Very weak
  - (iv) Obscured by infrared or charge-transfer bands

(v) Confused with unusally intense spin-forbidden peaks Rather than discuss (for each complex) the variation of several values of Dq and B', it is convenient to develop a single parameter to express the deviation of the data from ideality. This may be done simply by equating any two expressions for Dq or B'; when for case (a) complexes:

$$17 \, \mathfrak{V}_{1}^{2} - 16 \, \mathfrak{V}_{1} \, \mathfrak{V}_{2}^{+4} \, \mathfrak{V}_{2}^{2} - 9 \, \mathfrak{V}_{1} \, \mathfrak{V}_{3}^{+4} \, \mathfrak{V}_{2} \, \mathfrak{V}_{3}^{2} = P_{2} = 0 \, \cdots \, 2.13$$

P or P will be zero in the absence of deviations, otherwise 2 3 the magnitudes  $|P_2|$  or  $|P_3|$  will measure the error. The results in table 2.5 verify that agreement between the various Dq and B' values, for the same complex, is closest when |P| is least. The parameter P may be of use in two ways:

- (i) If 'theoretical' errors can be ignored, then a criterion of least | P | may be used to select the best from several sets of data for the same complex.
- (ii) If the experimental data is reliable then the magnitude of P may indicate the extent of distortion of the complex from cubic symmetry.

If P is to be of use it is important to have estimates of the sizes of various contributions.

- (a) Wrong assignments may cause P to be very large, as table2.6 shows. It is difficult to allow for this factor.
- (b) Inaccuracies in actual band measurements are easier to anticipate as the following examples show:

Disagreement amongst reported data. Units are kK, except those of P  $(kK^2)$ 

| Complex   | <u>v</u> 1    | <u>~</u> 2 | <u><u>v</u><sub>3</sub></u> | P       | Reference |
|---|---------------|------------|-----------------------------|---------|-----------|
|   |               |            |                             |         |           |
| Co(H <sub>2</sub> O) <sub>6</sub> <sup>2+</sup> | 8.35          | 17.85      | 20.00                       | 0.01    | 18        |
| Co(H <sub>2</sub> O) <sub>6</sub> <sup>2+</sup> | 8.20          | 16.00      | 19.40                       | -122.24 | 23        |
| Co(H <sub>2</sub> O) <sub>6</sub> <sup>2+</sup> | 8.20          | 16.00      | 21.55                       | -143.31 | 23        |
| Cr <sup>3+</sup> /MgO                           | 22.70         | 29.70      | 46.00                       | 125.41  | 208       |
| Cr <sup>3+</sup> /MgO                           | 22.70         | 29.70      | 48.30                       | - 2.92  | 208       |
| Cr <sup>3+</sup> /MgO                           | 16.20         | 22.70      | 29.70                       | 192.51  | 21        |
| Ni(H <sub>2</sub> O) <sub>6</sub> <sup>2+</sup> | 8 <b>.5</b> 0 | 14.00      | 26.00                       | -11.75  | 16        |
| Ni(H <sub>2</sub> O) <sub>6</sub> <sup>2+</sup> | 8 <b>.5</b> 0 | 13.50      | 25.30                       | -32.20  | 150       |
| Ni (H <sub>2</sub> 9 $_{6}^{2+}$                | 8.50          | 13.80      | 18.40                       | 34.55   | 24        |
| Ni(H <sub>2</sub> O) <sub>6</sub> <sup>2+</sup> | 8.50          | 15.40      | 25.30                       | 62.80   | 55        |
| Ni(H <sub>2</sub> O) <sub>6</sub> <sup>2+</sup> | 8.50          | 14.30      | 25.30                       | 7.80    | 150       |
|   |               |            |                             |         |           |

(i) A typical octahedral Nickel (II) complex (NiCl<sub>3</sub>Me<sub>4</sub>N) has  $\mathcal{V}_2 = 11.2$  kK and  $\mathcal{V}_3 = 21.2$ kK, from which  $\mathcal{V}_1$  may be predicted at 6.648 kK. The fictitious Ni(II) complex which has these three spin-allowed frequencies should not be subject to error, and P<sub>3</sub> should be exactly zero. However, because the frequencies have not been given to more than four significant figures, P<sub>3</sub> is actually -0.0264 kK<sup>2</sup>.

(ii) In practice, accuracy to four or more significant figures in all spin-allowed frequencies is far from the case. Even when the bands are narrow enough for accurate measurement, the frequencies may still be uncertain within  $\sim^+_{-}$  0.025kK in  $\mathcal{V}_1$ ;  $\sim^+_{-}$  0.03 kK in  $\mathcal{V}_2$  and  $\sim^+_{-}$  0.05 in  $\mathcal{V}_3$ . These figures give the error in P<sub>3</sub> as  $\sim^+_{-}$  9kK<sup>2</sup> for a typical octahedral Ni(II) complex (NiCl<sub>3</sub>Me<sub>4</sub>N).

(iii) Such narrow bands are unusual, and more typical limits of error might be ten times as great as above. The error in  $P_3$  is then  $\sim \pm 90 \text{kK}^2$ .

If these values for experimental error in P seem large, it is because the dimensions of P (frequency<sup>2</sup>) tend to emphasise errors. (c) 'Theoretical' errors are difficult to assess. However, it is seen that a great number of complexes have values of P within the limits expected for purely experimental errors of type (b). This shows that in many cases 'theoretical' errors are not very important. P is thus often primarily a measure of experimental error.

The reason that distortions do not contribute much to P is unclear. Possibly the use of the baricentres of bands, broadened or partially split by low symmetry, eliminates the effects of distortion on the calculations.

#### (E) Intermediate Coupling

The interaction of  ${}^{3}T$  and  ${}^{1}E$  states of Ni(II), via spin-orbit coupling, has been mentioned in Chapter 1. Bostrop and Jørgensen have 150 attempted to correct  $\mathcal{V}_{1}$  and  $\mathcal{V}_{2}$  for the effect of this coupling but do not state their method. Table 2.7 gives their observed and corrected frequencies along with a parameter  $\Delta X = X_{calc} - X_{obs}$ . X is the energy interval between the  ${}^{3}T_{1g}(F)$  and  ${}^{3}T_{1g}(P)$  levels. Thus:

$$X_{obs.} = \sigma_{3}^{-} \sigma_{2}^{-} )$$

$$X_{calc.} = (225(B')^{2} - 180B'Dq + 100Dq^{2})^{\frac{1}{2}} )$$

#### Table 2.7

Data (kK) reported, and corrected for the effects of intermediate coupling, by Bostrop and Jørgensen.<sup>150</sup>

|   |          | <u>Obs</u>           | erved b    | ands <u>Cor</u>       | rected                      | <u>1 ban</u> d | <u>1s</u> |                   |           |            |
|---|----------|----------------------|------------|-----------------------|-----------------------------|----------------|-----------|-------------------|-----------|------------|
| Complex   | <u>ب</u> | <u>v</u> 2           | <u>~</u> 3 | $\nu_4^{a)} \sigma_1$ | <u><u></u><br/><u></u>2</u> | <u> </u>       | a)<br>    | Dq <sub>r</sub> H | <u>}'</u> | <u>Δ</u> ΄ |
| NiSO4.7H20                                      | 8.5      | (14.1) <sup>b)</sup> | 25.7       | (15.4)8.5             | 14.7                        | 25.7           | 14.8      | •85               | •993      | •!         |
| NiSO4.6H20                                      | 8.6      | (15.4)               | 25.7       | (14.2)8.6             | 14.8                        | 25.7           | 14.8      | •86               | •980      | •          |
| $(NH_4)_2 Ni(SO_4)_2.6H_2$                      | 0 8.9    | (15.5)               | 25.8       | (14.4)8.9             | 15.0                        | 25.8           | 14.9      | .89               | •940      | •1         |
| Ni(H <sub>2</sub> O) <sub>6</sub> <sup>2+</sup> | 8.5      | (13.5)               | 25.3       | (15,4)8.5             | 14.3                        | 25.3           | 14.7      | .85               | •940      | •          |
| Nipy4(SCN)2                                     | 10.1     | 16.7                 | 26.7       | (12.8)D.2             | 16.7                        | 26.7           | 12.8      | 1.02              | .853      | •!         |
| Ni(NO3)2py4                                     | 10.15    | 16.5                 | 27.0       | 13.5 10.2             | 16.5                        | 27.0           | 13.5      | 1.02              | .860      | •          |
| Ni tren SO <sub>4</sub>                         | 10.0     | 17.2                 | 26.9       | (12.9D.3              | 17.2                        | 26.9           | 12.7      | 1.03              | .880      | 1:         |
| Ni tren SO <sub>4</sub> .7H <sub>2</sub> O      | 10.6     | 17.9                 | 27.5       | <b>(12.9)IL.</b> 0    | 17.9                        | 27.5           | 12.7      | 1.10              | .827      | •          |
| Ni tren (SCN) <sub>2</sub>                      | 10.9     | 17.9                 | 27.8       | (12.8)1.3             | 17.9                        | 27.8           | 12.6      | 1.13              | .787      | •4         |
| Ni tren $(H_2O)_2^{2+}$                         | 10.5     | 17.8                 | 27.8       | (12.8)10.9            | 17.8                        | 27.8           | 12.6      | 1.09              | .860      | ٤.         |
| Ni(NH <sub>3</sub> )6 <sup>Br</sup> 2           | 10.8     | 17.7                 | 28.2       | - 10.8                | 17.7                        | 28.2           | -         | 1.08              | .900      | <b>.</b> ( |
| $Ni(NH_3)_6^{2+}$                               | 10.75    | 17.5                 | 28.2       | 13.15 10.8            | 17.5                        | 28.2           | 13.1      | 1.08              | .893      | •          |
| Ni en <sub>3</sub> SO <sub>4</sub>              | 11.3     | 18.5                 | 29.0       | (12.8) 11.            | 7 18,5                      | 29.0           | 12.6      | 1.17              | .827      | ••         |

Notes:

- a)  $v_4$  and  $\sigma_4$  are the observed, and corrected, frequencies of the  ${}^{3}A_{2g} \rightarrow {}^{*}E(D)$  transition.
- b) Bracketed frequencies are uncertain.

 $\sigma_1, \sigma_2, \text{ and } \sigma_3$  are the frequencies  $\mathcal{V}_1, \mathcal{V}_2$  and  $\mathcal{V}_3$  after correction for intermediate coupling. These authors give values of  $\sigma_1 = 10$  Dq and of  $\sigma_3 = \mathcal{V}_3$  but not of  $\sigma_2$ , which has been inferred from  $X_{obs}$ , and  $\sigma_3$ .

Table 2.8 gives Dq, B' and  $P_3$  calculated from the observed and from corrected frequencies. From the  $P_3$  values it is evident that the correction has usually improved agreement of the data with the theory for the T<sub>1</sub> state interaction.

Both  $P_{3\sigma}$  (calculated from the corrected frequencies) and  $\Delta X$  are measures of the departure from the theory for the  $T_1$  state interaction. It is thus interesting to find a rough proportionality between  $P_{3\sigma}$ and  $\Delta X$ , and this is shown in Table 2.9.  $(NH_4)_2 NiSO_4.6H_2 O$  does not fit this proportionality, but  $P_{3\sigma}$  / $\Delta X$  has a mean of 27.65kK (with standard deviation 1.49kK) for the rest of the complexes.

Bostrop and Jørgensen suggested that an experimental error of  $\sim^+_-$  0.3kK was likely in X and thus in  $\Delta$  X. With the proportionality constant above, this figure corresponds to an experimental error of  $\sim^+_-$  8.3kK in P<sub>3</sub>. This is close to the error of  $\sim^+_-$  9kK in P<sub>3</sub> noted earlier for narrow bands.

As the method used by Bostrop and Jørgensen for correcting frequencies was unclear, several attempts were made to carry out the

## Table 2.8

Ligand field, effective Racah, and error parameters, calculated from the data of table 2.7. All units are kK except  $P_3(kK^2)$ .

| Complex   | D          | ata cal              | culated :     | <u>לי from</u> <u>י</u> | $2 \frac{\text{and } v_3}{2}$ | Data       | <u>calcula</u> | ted from                  | <u><u></u><u></u><u></u><u></u><u></u><u></u><u></u><u></u><u></u><u></u><u></u><u></u><u></u><u></u><u></u><u></u><u></u><u></u><u></u></u> | and o         |
|---|------------|----------------------|---------------|-------------------------|-------------------------------|------------|----------------|---------------------------|--|---------------|
|   | <u>P</u> 3 | <u>Dq</u> 23-        | <u>B'</u> 23- | <u>B'</u> 12            | <u>B'</u> 123                 | <u>P</u> 3 | <u>Dq</u> 23-  | <u>B</u> <sup>1</sup> 23- | <u>B'</u> 12   | <u>B'</u> 123 |
| NiSO4.7H20                                      | -4.60      | •843                 | •966          | .902                    | .953                          | 26.60      | .889           | <b>.</b> 915              | 1 <b>.5</b> 84   | .993          |
| NiSO4.6H20                                      | 55.08      | <b>.</b> 94 <b>8</b> | .844          | 10.200                  | 1.020                         | 24.42      | <b>.8</b> 97   | .906                      | 1.459  | .980          |
| $(NH_4)_2Ni(SO_4)_2.6H_2O$                      | 37.94      | .955                 | .842          | 1.946                   | .973                          | 13.49      | .912           | .896                      | 1.116  | .940          |
| Ni(H <sub>2</sub> O) <sub>6</sub> <sup>2+</sup> | -32.20     | .803                 | .981          | •648                    | .887                          | 7.80       | .862           | .916                      | 1.044  | .940          |
| Nipy4(SCN)2                                     | 18.56      | 1.057                | .778          | 1.040                   | .873                          | 14.01      | 1.057          | .778                      | .966   | .853          |
| $Ni(NO_3)_2 py_4$                               | 5.16       | 1.027                | .847          | .909                    | <b>.</b> 870                  | 2.88       | 1.207          | .847                      | .881   | .860          |
| Ni tren SO <sub>4</sub>                         | 44.40      | 1.124                | .692          | 1.680                   | •940                          | 28.86      | 1.124          | .692                      | 1.167  | •880          |
| Ni tren S0 <sub>4</sub> .7H <sub>2</sub> 0      | 40.21      | a)                   | -             | 1.361                   | •907                          | 23.65      | a)             |                           | .993   | .827          |
| Ni tren (SCN) <sub>2</sub>                      | 24.70      | a)                   | -             | 1.058                   | .867                          | 11.14      | a)             | . <b>-</b>                | .847   | •787          |
| Ni tren $(H_2O)_2^{2+}$                         | 39.25      | 1.167                | •705          | 1.416                   | •940                          | 20.61      | 1.167          | .705                      | 1.011  | .860          |
| Ni(NH <sub>3</sub> )6 <sup>Br</sup> 2           | 17.10      | 1.125                | .811          | 1.031                   | .900                          | 17.10      | 1.125          | .811                      | 1.031  | •900          |

## Table 2.8 cont....

| <u>Complex</u>                     | Data       | calculated    | from $v_1$ ,  | $\nu_2$ and  | <u>v</u> 3    | Data c     | alculate      | ed from o <sub>l</sub> | <u> <u></u> <u>a</u></u> | nd <sub>3</sub> |
|------------------------------------|------------|---------------|---------------|--------------|---------------|------------|---------------|------------------------|--------------------------|-----------------|
| •                                  | <u>P</u> 3 | <u>Dq</u> 23- | <u>B</u> -23- | <u>B'</u> 12 | <u>B'</u> 123 | <u>P</u> 3 | <u>Dq</u> 23- | <u>B†23</u>            | <u>B'</u> 12             | <u>B'</u> 123   |
| $Ni(NH_3)_6^{2+}$                  | 10.59      |               |               |              |               |            | 1.100         |                        | •944                     |                 |
| Ni en <sub>3</sub> SO <sub>4</sub> | 22.48      | 1.203         | .761          | 1.070        | .907          | 7.88       | 1.203         | .761                   | .868                     | .827            |

.

## Notes:

a) 
$$(81v_2^2 - 178v_2v_3 + 81v_3^2) \lt 0$$
. Hence  $Dq_{23}$  and  $B'_{23}$  cannot be evaluated.

## Table 2.9

Error parameters for the Ni(II) complexes of tables 2.7 and 2.8.

| Complex   | $\frac{P_{3\sigma}(kK^2)}{\sigma}$ | $\Delta X(kK)$ | $\underline{P}_{3\sigma}/\underline{\Delta X}$ (kK) |
|---|------------------------------------|----------------|---|
| NISO4.7H20                                      | 26.60                              | .9             | 29.6  |
| NiSO4.6H20                                      | 24.42                              | .8             | 30.6  |
| $(NH_4)_2 Ni(SO_4)_2 \cdot 6H_2 O$              | 13.49                              | .8             | 16.9  |
| Ni(H <sub>2</sub> O) <sub>6</sub> <sup>2+</sup> | 7.80                               | .3             | 26.0  |
| Ni py4(SCN)2                                    | 14.01                              | .5             | 28.0  |
| Ni(NO3)2py4                                     | 2.88                               | •1             | 28.8  |
| Ni tren SO <sub>4</sub>                         | 28.86                              | 1.1            | 26.2  |
| Ni tren SO <sub>4</sub> .7H <sub>2</sub> O      | 23.65                              | .9             | 26.3  |
| Ni tren (SCN) <sub>2</sub>                      | 11.14                              | •4             | 27.9  |
| Ni tren $(H_2O)_2^{2+}$                         | 20.61                              | .8             | 25.8  |
| Ni(NH3)6Br2                                     | 17.10                              | •6             | 28.5  |
| $Ni(NH_3)_6^{2+}$                               | 8.34                               | .3             | 27.8  |
| Ni en <sub>3</sub> SO <sub>4</sub>              | 7.88                               | .3             | 26.3  |

.

.

correction. These are worked out in Appendix A4. It was found that the best expressions for minimising  $|P_3|$  were often:

The correction can only be made on data which include the frequency ( $\hat{\mathcal{V}}_4$ ) of the spin-forbidden  ${}^{3}A_{2g} \rightarrow {}^{1}E(D)$  transition.

#### (F) Survey of Results of Calculations with Reported Data

Appendix A3 contains all the Dq and B' values calculated in this work. A survey of these results was undertaken according to the following procedure:

- (i) The criterion of least | P | was used to select the best of the available data for each complex.
- (ii) The calculated Dq and B' values, for complexes (MA B ) with mixed ligands, were then used in the rules of average environment, to derive Dq and  $\beta$  for MA (n=4 or 6) species .
- (iii) The spectrochemical and nephelauxetic series were then written
  - (a) Different metal ions but the same ligands.

- (b) Different ligands with the same metal ion.
- (iv) The series for metal ions were examined for a correlation with oxidation potential, and the ligand series for a correlation with basicity.
- (v) Attempts were then made to understand deviations from the ligand basicity series in terms of *M*-bonding, ligand polarisability, steric hindrance and bridging character.

The results of this survey broadly substantiate other reported 23,26 26,149 spectrochemical and nephelauxetic series . Some original results have been obtained and those which appear to be the most reliable are collected in table 2.10.

The results for simple complexes of the type  $MA_n$  (n=4 or 6) are much easier to interpret than those for complexes with mixed ligands. This is expected, because with mixed ligands the following factors are introduced:

(i) Distortion due to low symmetry causes bands to split and thus inhibits accurate measurements. Two-electron transitions and spin-forbidden bands are often quite strong and can confuse the spectrum.

## Table 2.10

Some new data for ligand field, and effective Racah parameters (kK).

| Metal            | Environment                        | Reference | Dq           | <u>B</u> •   | ß    |
|------------------|------------------------------------|-----------|--------------|--------------|------|
| Ion              |                                    |           |              |              |      |
| v <sup>3+</sup>  | 4C1 <sup>-</sup>                   | 214       | <b>.596</b>  | •434         | .510 |
| Co <sup>2+</sup> | 6Н <sub>2</sub> О                  | 18        | •950         | .853         | .879 |
| Co <sup>2+</sup> | 6NH3                               | 23        | <b>.9</b> 50 | <b>.</b> 840 | .866 |
| Co <sup>2+</sup> | бру                                | 210       | .962         | .831         | .856 |
| Co <sup>2+</sup> | 6F                                 | 206       | .805         | .863         | .888 |
| Co <sup>2+</sup> | 6C1 <sup>-</sup>                   | 206       | .670         | .717         | .739 |
| Co <sup>2+</sup> | 6Br                                | 206       | •580         | •653         | .672 |
| Co <sup>2+</sup> | 4dpa <sup>a)</sup>                 | 213       | .314         | •636         | •655 |
| Ni <sup>2+</sup> | 6NCS <sup>- a)</sup>               | 150       | •973         | .732         | .703 |
| Ni <sup>2+</sup> | 6 py <sup>a)</sup>                 | 23        | 1.100        | .801         | .769 |
| Ni <sup>2+</sup> | Bdn                                | 55        | 1.095        | .917         | .881 |
| Ni <sup>2+</sup> | 3/2 tren <sup>a)</sup>             | 150       | 1.210        | .807         | .775 |
| Ni <sup>2+</sup> | 6/5 tetren <sup>a)</sup>           | 55        | 1.120        | <b>.</b> 956 | .919 |
| Ni <sup>2+</sup> | 6 IQuin <sup>a)</sup>              | 153       | 1.053        | .855         | .821 |
| Ni <sup>2+</sup> | 4C1                                | 199       | .402         | .789         | •758 |
| Ni <sup>2+</sup> | 4B <b>r</b>                        | 23        | 379          | •712         | .684 |
| Ni <sup>2+</sup> | 41 <sup>-</sup> a)                 | 199       | •360         | •656         | .630 |
| Ni <sup>2+</sup> | 40 <sup>2-</sup>                   | 24        | .455         | .870         | .835 |
| Ni <sup>2+</sup> | 45 <sup>2-</sup>                   | 23        | .441         | .623         | .598 |
| Ni <sup>2+</sup> | 4 <sub>\$3</sub> P0 <sup>a</sup> ) | 199       | •408         | 1.008        | •966 |
| Ni <sup>2+</sup> | 4 <sub>\$43</sub> ASO a)           | 199       | .451         | .942         | .905 |

Notes:

a) Calculated using rules of average environment.

- (ii) The calculations depend on the validity of the rules of average environment. The values obtained indicate good agreement with this rule for Dq, but only fair agreement for B'.
- (iii) In order to use these rules, to derive parameters for unmixed species  $MB_n$ , from  $MA_xB_{n-x}$  results, it is necessary to know the values for  $MA_n$ . These may be unreliable. An example is the ion NiCl<sub>6</sub><sup>4-</sup>, which is unknown except for the chromophore in NiCl<sub>2</sub>, in which bridging chloride ions are involved.
  - (iv) Steric hindrance is often more acute in structures with bridging ligands. This can confuse the calculation of Dq and B', which requires using the rules of average environment. For example, data for the octahedral  $\operatorname{CoI}_2(\operatorname{pyz})_2$  polymer can be used in calculations for the  $\operatorname{Co}(\operatorname{pyz})_6^{2+}$  chromophore, only if values for  $\operatorname{CoI}_6^{4-}$  are known. Since this  $\operatorname{CoI}_6^{4-}$  is unknown, its parameters must first be calculated from other complexes containing Co-I bonds. These other complexes may not involve as much steric hindrance as in  $\operatorname{CoI}_2(\operatorname{pyz})_2$ ; thus the parameters used for  $\operatorname{CoI}_4^{4-}$  may not be appropriate.
  - (a) Results for Simple MA Complexes

The most satisfactory results were obtained with the spectrochemical

and nephelauxetic series for metal ions. These were for Dq:

 $\operatorname{Co}^{2+} \sim \operatorname{Ni}^{2+} < \operatorname{V}^{2+} < \operatorname{Cr}^{3+} < \operatorname{V}^{3+} < \operatorname{Mn}^{4+}$ and for  $\boldsymbol{\beta}$ :

$$v^{2+} \sim \operatorname{Ni}^{2+} \sim \operatorname{Co}^{2+} \operatorname{Cr}^{3+} \operatorname{V}^{3+} \operatorname{Vn}^{4+}$$

The positions of  $V^{3+}$  do not appear to have been reported before. As expected, the spectrochemical series is one of increasing oxidationnumber and ionic radius; while the nephelauxetic series is one of increasing oxidation-number and oxidation-potential.

Three metal ions  $(V^{3+}, Co^{2+} \text{ and Ni}^{2+})$  have been studied in both tetrahedral and octahedral environments. The Dq and  $\beta$  series were found to be identical in the two stereochemistries. In these cases the ratio Dq<sub>t</sub>/Dq<sub>o</sub> was  $\sim 0.42-0.52$ , being quite near the expected ratio of 0.44. The B' values were more informative, in that for the same metal and ligand it was found that B'<sub>t</sub>  $\sim$ B'<sub>o</sub>. This also does not appear to have been previously reported.

The spectrochemical and nephelauxetic series for the ligands generally agree with those previously reported. Thus for Dq:

$$\mathbf{I}^{\sim} \mathsf{Br}^{\sim} \mathsf{C} \mathbf{I}^{\sim} \mathsf{H}_{2}^{\circ} \mathsf{O}^{\circ} \mathsf{S}^{2} \mathsf{O}^{\circ} \mathsf{O}^{\circ} \mathsf{N}^{\circ} \mathsf{C} \mathsf{S}^{\circ} \mathsf{P} \mathsf{y}$$

and for  $\beta$ :

 $\underset{2}{\overset{H}} \circ \not \rightarrow py \not \rightarrow en \not \rightarrow o^{2-} \not \rightarrow C1 \not \rightarrow \underline{NCS} \checkmark Br \not \rightarrow I \not \rightarrow S^{2-}.$ 

The positions of  $0^{2^-}$  and  $S^{2^-}$  do not appear to have been reported before.

(b) Results for Complexes MA B with Mixed Ligands x = n - x

Few reliable results were obtained from the survey of complexes with mixed ligands. The results, for octahedral complexes, calculated 153 from Nelson and Shepherd's data on the picoline complexes of Ni(II) were quite systematic:

 $Br < N_3 < C1 < NCO < NCS < NCSe < 3Mepy < 4Mepy = py < 1Quin for Dq, while for <math>\beta$ :

IQuin  $\sim$  py  $\sim$  3Mepy  $\sim$  4Mepy > NSSe > NCS > NCO > N<sub>3</sub> > Cl > Br The positions of IQuin, 3Mepy, 4Mepy, NCSe, NCO and N<sub>3</sub> are reported here for the first time.

In the tetrahedral complexes steric effects are often less important, and bridging ligands less common, than in octahedral species. In agreement with this, the results obtained were more consistent. Thus the series:

 $C1 < \phi_3 PO < s^2 < \phi_3 AsO < o^2$ for Dq, and for  $\beta$ :

py  $\Rightarrow \phi_3 PO \neq \phi_3 AsO \Rightarrow O^{2-}$ ere deduced from the data reported by Goodgan

were deduced from the data reported by Goodgame, Goodgame and Cotton for some tetrahedral Ni(II) complexes.

#### (G) <u>Conclusions</u>

In spite of these successful interpretations, the main conclusion, from the survey undertaken, must be that experimental error is usually to high for useful results to be obtained from comparisons of Dq or B', except for series involving similar ligands. Such errors are particularly large for octahedral complexes with mixed ligands. Experimental errors have obscured any evidence of  $\mathcal{T}$  -bonding, steric hindrance and bridging ligands, in the values of Dq and B'. It was not generally possible to consider the relative effects of basicity, and ligand polarisability, on either the spectrochemical, or the nephelauxetic series.

#### CHAPTER III

#### A SURVEY OF THE COMPLEXES OF PYRIDINES

&

#### RELATED MOLECULES

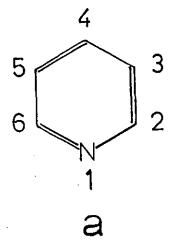
In order to appreciate the relevance of the present work it is useful to have some knowledge of the properties of similar complexes, and also of the ligand molecules themselves.

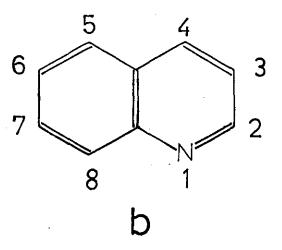
#### (A) Properties of the Organic Ligands

Much has been written of the occurrence,  $^{215-217}$  preparation  $^{218-225}$ and properties <sup>184</sup>, <sup>185</sup>, <sup>215</sup>, <sup>216</sup>, <sup>220</sup>, <sup>226-233</sup> of these heteroaromatic tertiary amines. Figure 3.0 gives the formulae of the molecules and the numbering system used for the ring positions. Attention will be confined here to the two most relevant properties of the compounds which appear to be their basicity and  $\pi$ -acceptor character.

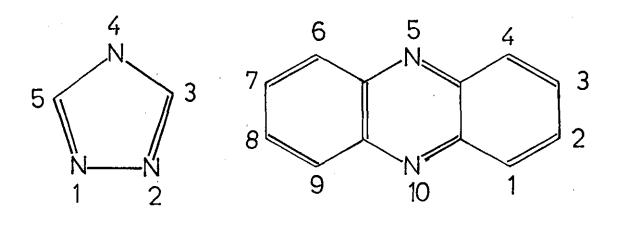
(a) <u>The Basicities</u> of these amines, as measured by their pKa values,<sup>185</sup> are given in table 3.2. The alkyl-substituted pyridines are seen<sup>184</sup> to be stronger bases than the parent molecule, while the reverse is true of the halo and cyano- pyridines. It is generally assumed that the stability constants<sup>234</sup> for the formation of metal-ligand bonds will reflect, at least partially, the equilibrium constants (1/Ka) for protonation of the ligands. Therefore all these bases should form stronger  $\sigma$ - metal-ligand bonds than the anions (Cl<sup>-</sup>, Br<sup>-</sup> and I<sup>-</sup> anions have pKa values <sup>234</sup> of -1.51, -4.65 and -9.5 respectively) present in most of their complexes.

(70)





d



С

Figure 3.0

## Table 3.2

Base strength (pKa) of the halopyridines and related molecules, at room temperature.

| Compound    | рКа  | Compound    | рКа   |
|-------------|------|-------------|-------|
| 2,4,6-TMepy | 7.48 | I Quin      | 5.42  |
| 2,6-IMepy   | 6.77 | ру          | 5.32  |
| 2,4-IMepy   | 6.72 | 2,3-IMeQuin | 4.94  |
| 2,3-IMepy   | 6.60 | Quin        | 4.89  |
| 3,4-IMepy   | 6.52 | 4-Clpy      | 3.84  |
| 2,5-IMepy   | 6.47 | 4-Brpy      | 3.78  |
| 4Ме-ру      | 6.19 | 3-Brpy      | 2.91  |
| 2Me-B       | 6.19 | 3-Clpy      | 2.84  |
| 3,5-IMepy   | 6.14 | Т           | 2.30  |
| 4-Etpy      | 6.02 | 4-CNpy      | 1.90  |
| 4-i-Prpy    | 6.02 | 3-CNpy      | 1.39  |
| 2-Etpy      | 5.99 | Р           | 1.19  |
| 2-Меру      | 5.97 | 2-Brpy      | 0.71  |
| 2-MeQuin    | 5.83 | 2-Clpy      | 0.49  |
| 3-Etpy      | 5.70 | 2-CNpy      | -0.26 |
| 3-Меру      | 5.68 |             |       |
| 3-MelQuin   | 5.64 |             |       |
| A           | 5.58 |             |       |
| В           | 5.53 |             |       |

(b) The  $\mathcal{N}$ -acceptor capacity of the aromatic molecules will partly determine the strength of their  $\mathcal{N}$ -bonds with metal ions. In principle, at least three methods of estimating  $\mathcal{N}$ -acceptor character could be suggested:

- (i) It might be correlated with stability of ligand  $\eta$ \* orbitals by measuring the  $\Pi \rightarrow \eta$ \* electronic band energies. These bands are at<sup>220</sup> lower frequency for pyridine that for benzene and this may indicate that pyridine is the better  $\Pi$ -acceptor. However, the éffect of substituents on the spectrum is more random, and this may be due to a dependence also on the  $\eta$ -orbital ground-state energies.
- (ii) Resistance to electrophilic attack, and susceptibility to nucleophilic attack indicate<sup>218</sup>, <sup>231</sup> that all these amines, with the exception of 1:2:4 -Triazole, are more  $\mathcal{M}$  -electron-deficient that is benzene. Triazole is slightly more  $\mathcal{M}$  -excessive than benzene, due to the presence of an acidic (-NH-) group. Generally it is difficult to measure  $\mathcal{N}$ -acceptor capacity quantitatively on this basis.
- (iii) The use of reduction potentials (E<sub>0</sub>) or polarographic half-wave potentials of these molecules offers one method of measuring susceptibility to nucleophilic attack.

Unfortunately, little data of this kind has been tabulated. 215,230However, it is known that the amines are more easily reduced than their parent arenes, and that additional aza-atoms 223enhance this effect. Further, alkyl-substituents appear to lower E<sub>0</sub>, thus decreasing the  $\mathcal{M}$ -acceptor character. Halo- and cyano-substituents have the opposite effect.

(c) It is convenient to mention here a special property of 4- substituted 220 halopyridines. These are unstable , giving (fig.3.8) N-(4'pyridy1)-4- -halopyridinium halides, which in the presence of moisture yield N-(4'-pyridy1)-4-pyridone. 4Cl-py was therefore prepared immediately before use, by shaking its hydrochloride with a 5N solution of sodium hydroxide. Portions of the lower layer were run off as required.

235

#### (B) Complexes with known crystal structures

(a)  $\operatorname{CuCl}_2\operatorname{py}_2$  has been known since Lang, in 1888, reported its precipitation on mixing pyridine and  $\operatorname{CuCl}_2.2\operatorname{H}_20$  in ethanol. An early crystal structure analysis indicated<sup>236</sup> that the compound was monomeric, with a square-coplanar stereochemistry around the 186 copper atoms. However, in 1957, Dunitz redetermined the structure, finding the very tetragonally-distorted-pseudo-octahedral stereochemistry shown in Figure 3.1. The planar units are present, but catenated by very long (3.05Å) Cu-Cl bonds. This polymeric structure is perhaps best considered as based on a chain of Cu atoms bridged by pairs of Cl atoms. These pairs of chlorine bridges form rectangles containing both normal (2.28Å) and long Cu-Cl bonds. Pyridine molecules are co-ordinated (Cu-N = 2.02Å) above and below this chain, their ring-planes being stacked<sup>103</sup> almost perpendicularly to the chain axis. The bond angles about the Cu atoms vary little ( $88^{\circ}-92^{\circ}$ ) from  $90^{\circ}$ .

(b) CuBr<sub>2</sub>py<sub>2</sub> has a very similar structure<sup>237</sup>, differing<sup>238</sup> only in that the Cu-Cu distance (4.04Å in the bromide; 3.87Å in the chloride) is determined by the Van der Waals radius of bromine, rather than the pyridine aromatic thickness.

The Bond lengths are given in Table 3.1.

(c) Cu(NCS)<sub>2</sub>py<sub>2</sub> contains<sup>239</sup> bidentete throcyanate groups acting as bridges and this places the Cu atoms further apart (5.65Å) than in the halide anelogues. The only other differences from the halide structures are the packing of the chains (which are similarly orientated in the thiocyenste, but in two different orientations

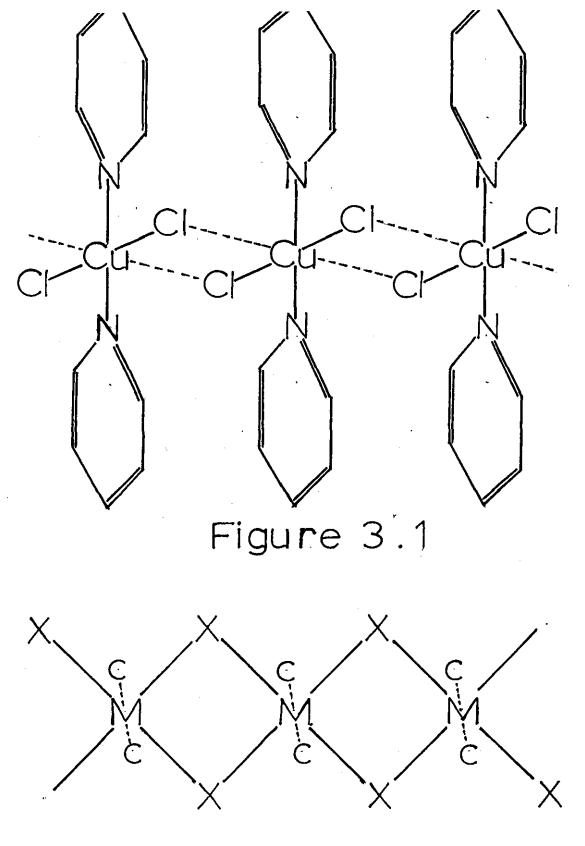


Figure 3.2

# Table 3.1

Bond lengths in some pyridine complexes.

.

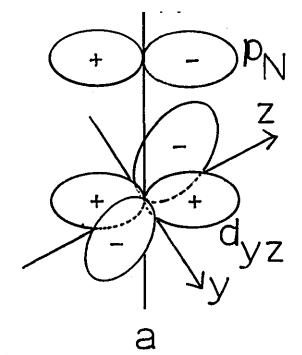
| Complex                           | <u>M-X(Å</u> ) | $\underline{M-N(A)}$ |
|-----------------------------------|----------------|----------------------|
| NiCl <sub>2</sub> py4             | 2.39           | 2.00                 |
| NiBr <sub>2</sub> py <sub>4</sub> | 2.58           | 2.00                 |
| CoCl <sub>2</sub> py <sub>4</sub> | 2.32           | 1.99                 |
| CoCl <sub>2</sub> py <sub>2</sub> | 2.49           | 2.14                 |
| CuCl <sub>2</sub> py <sub>2</sub> | 2.28, 3.05     | 2.02                 |
| CuBr <sub>2</sub> py <sub>2</sub> | 2.46, 3.19     | 1.99                 |

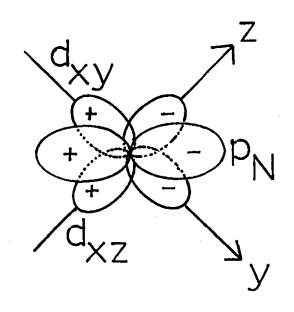
, ·

in the halides), and the greater twist of the pyridine rings in the thiocyanate.

The violet a - isomer of CoCl<sub>2</sub>py<sub>2</sub> was prepared<sup>240</sup> by Reitzenstein (d) in 1894, and a partial drystal structure determination carried out<sup>241</sup> in 1937. Magnetic and other measurements have been given<sup>242-244</sup> but the full structure was not reported<sup>185</sup> until The polymeric chains are shown in plan-view in Figure 3.2. 1957. The equal Co-Cl bond lengths (2.49%) cause a simplification of what is otherwise the same structure as CuCl<sub>2</sub>py<sub>2</sub>. The shorter M-M distance (3.66%) than that of the copper complex, gives rise to a more efficient packing of the pyridine rings, which can twist only a little away from planes perpendicular to the chain axis. This is confirmed<sup>185</sup> by the smaller molecular volume of the cobalt complex, also by a calculation which reveals that the maximum twist in the cobalt complex is 10° but that the actual twist in the copper complex is about 17°.

Figure 3.7 shows how the steric requirements of these halide polymers limit the possible extent of M-N M-bonding. A p- orbital on the nitrogen atom does not have the correct symmetry to overlap with the  $d_{yz}$ ,  $d_{x^2-y^2}$  or  $d_{z^2}$  orbitals. Because the ptorbital is directed nearly along the chain axis, it is misorientated relative





b

Figure 3.7

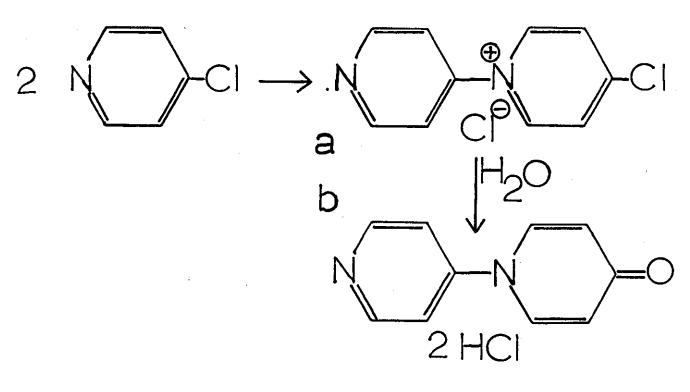


Figure 3.8

to the metal d and orbitals (where the z axis is taken along xz xy the longer M-Cl bonds). This may explain why it is desirable for the pyridine rings to twist, if possible, to a more favourable orientation for m-bonding.

(e) Co(NCS) py has  $\begin{array}{c} 239\\2 \end{array}$  a polymeric structure like its copper analogue.

#### 245

- by di Paolini and Goria, and its CuCl T was first described (f) unit-cell dimensions were published in 1936. The full structure 247,248 was not reported until 1960. This is a variant (fig.3.5) of the CuCl py structure; the copper atoms being additionally bridged by bidentate triazole (Cu-N=1.98Å). The Cu-Cu distance is again quite small (3.46Å) and accommodating the stereochemistry of these organic ligand bridges, while maintaining near 90° (83.8°-89.6°) bond angles, necessitates the buckling of the CuCl, chains in a zig-zag manner. The tetragonal distortion, usual in copper (II) compounds, is evident, but is less marked (Cu-C1=2.34Å, 2.78Å) than is CuCl py.
- (g) The compounds of general formula MX<sub>2</sub>py<sub>4</sub> (M=Co; x<sup>-</sup>=Cl<sub>NCS.M=Ni; 249-252</sub> x<sup>-</sup>=Cl<sub>,</sub>Br<sup>-</sup>, NCS<sup>-</sup>) all have monomeric octahedral structures Bond lengths in some of these and other complexes are given in Table 3.1.

- (h) CuCl<sub>2</sub>(2Mepy)<sub>2</sub> has been shown <sup>253</sup> to contain dimeric units, in which each copper atom has a square-pyramidal stereochemistry.
  - (i) Several structure determinations have been reported on compounds containing these ligands, but these are not discussed here since they are not simply related to the complexes prepared in this work. Thus, for example, the square-pyramidal structures of Cu(OAc)<sub>2</sub>py and Cu(acac)<sub>2</sub> Quin have been determined.
- (j) Gill, et al, have given <sup>187</sup> the conclusions of a study of the bis-pyridine complexes by X-ray powder-photography. NiCl<sub>2</sub>py<sub>2</sub> gives a similar pattern to *d*-CoCl<sub>2</sub>py<sub>2</sub> and it is proposed that they are isostructural. The blue **B** isomer of CoCl<sub>2</sub>py<sub>2</sub> and also CoBr<sub>2</sub>py<sub>2</sub> and CoI<sub>2</sub>py<sub>2</sub> all have powder diffraction patterns similar to the known <sup>256</sup> tetrahedral monomer ZnCl<sub>2</sub>py<sub>2</sub>. It is proposed <sup>187</sup> that these complexes too are isostructural (Figure 3.4).

Finally, CoBr<sub>2</sub>py<sub>4</sub> has been shown<sup>250</sup> to be isomorphous with NiBr<sub>2</sub>py<sub>4</sub>. A recent paper, however, illustrates<sup>257</sup> the danger of drawing firm conclusions from the observation of isomorphism.

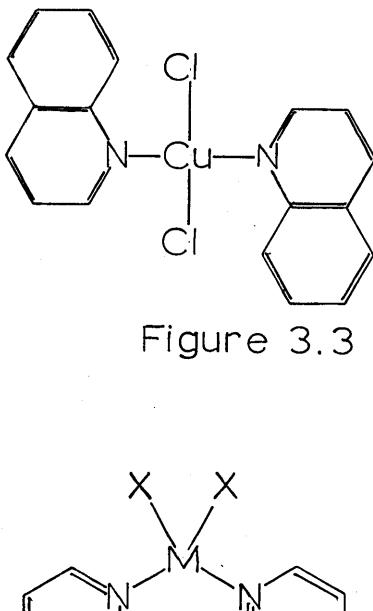
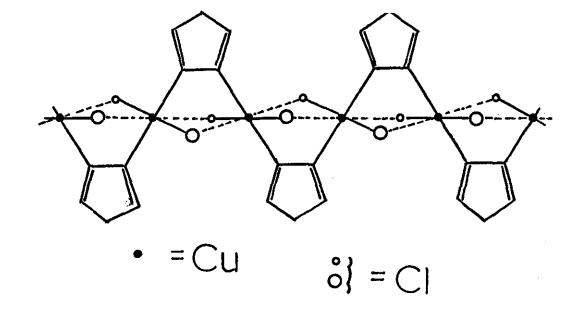


Figure 3.4

- (C) Preliminary Work on Similar Systems
- (a) <u>Hexakis-amine complexes</u>, such as (Mpy<sub>6</sub>)<sup>2+</sup> species, have been reported in solution<sup>23,258</sup>. Their existence in the solid state is in greater doubt and, apart from reports of CuBr<sub>2</sub>py<sub>6</sub><sup>259-261</sup> and CoBr<sub>2</sub>py<sub>6</sub><sup>262</sup>, appears to be confined to nitrato-complexes. Though several of these have been reported<sup>261,263-266</sup>, evidence shows<sup>266,267</sup> that they must be formulated as (Mpy<sub>4</sub>(NO<sub>3</sub>)<sub>2</sub>).2py or (Mpy<sub>3</sub>(NO<sub>3</sub>)<sub>2</sub>).3py. The existence of (Mpy<sub>6</sub>)<sup>2+</sup> species in the solid MBr<sub>2</sub>py<sub>6</sub> complexes therefore is placed in doubt.
- (b) <u>Heptakis- and Pentakis-Pyridine complexes</u> were reported by Mitra and Sinha<sup>263</sup>, on the basis of vapour pressure measurements, but could not be prepared by Biagetti et al.<sup>267</sup>
- (c) <u>Tetrakis-amine complexes</u> are common for cobalt and nickel, but for copper appear to be confined to the solids of general formula CuX<sub>2</sub>L<sub>4</sub>(X=C1; L=2-NH<sub>2</sub>py, 4Mepy.X=Br; L=4epy.X=NO<sub>3</sub>; L=py.X=Cl<sub>04</sub>, BF<sub>4</sub>; L=py, 4Mepy)<sup>90,260,261,267-272</sup>, and CuCl<sub>2</sub>py<sub>4</sub><sup>273</sup> in solution.
- (d) A small number of tris-amine complexes has been reported: MX<sub>2</sub>L<sub>3</sub>(X=NO<sub>3</sub>; L=py; M=Cu, Ni,Co)<sup>258,266,270</sup> and Ni(SCN)<sub>2</sub>L<sub>3</sub>.<sup>1</sup><sub>2</sub>H<sub>2</sub>O (L=2:3-DMepy, 2:5-DMepy)<sup>200</sup>; and a somewhat larger number of

mono-amine complexes: MX<sub>2</sub>L(L=Quin; M=Ni, Co, Cu; X=Cl<sup>-</sup>, Br<sup>-</sup>. L=py, 4Mepy; M=Ni, Co, Cu; X=Cl<sup>-</sup>. L=2Mepy, 3Mepy; M=NiCu; X<sup>-</sup>=Cl<sup>-</sup>. L=py, 3Mepy, 4Mepy; M=Ni; X<sup>-</sup>=Br<sup>-</sup>. L=2:6-Mepy, 2:4:6-TMepy; M=Co; X<sup>-</sup>=Cl<sup>-</sup>. L=2:6-DMepy, 4Mepy, M=Co; X<sup>-</sup>=Br<sup>-</sup>. L=2Mepy; M=Cu; X<sup>-</sup>=NO<sub>3</sub><sup>-</sup>) 78,79,183,197,268,274-276,389.

- (e) <u>The bis-amine complexes</u>, with which this thesis is mainly concerned, have more variety in their structures than those described above, which are all thought to involve pseudo-octahedral stereochemistries. The possible structures for the complexes of each metal are discussed below.
  - Copper (II) complexes generally have tetragonally-distorted-(i)octahedral, or square-coplanar structures; though many squarepyramidal<sup>277-289</sup>, and some trigonal-bipyramidal<sup>257,290-294</sup> and 295-299 tetrahedral species have been reported. The octahedral complexes, which have already been discussed, show the usual elongated-tetragonal-distortion, but five examples of the 300 - 302compressed alternative are known , while other complexes 303-304 have been found to exhibit rhombic distortions This does not exhaust the feasible pseudo-octahedral stereochemistries, and figure 3.6 shows a possible zig-zag polymer based on a cisdistortion. As yet there is no definite evidence for such a



# Figure 3.5

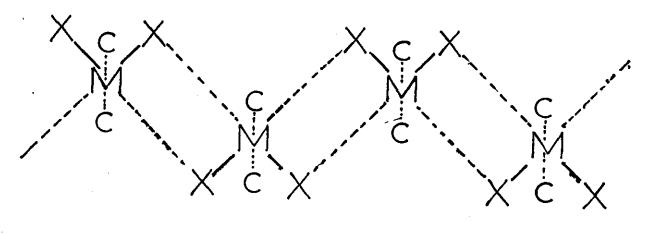


Figure 3.6

305 , though the cations  $Cu(en)_3^{2+}$ ,  $Cu(bipy)_3^{2+}$  and  $Cu(phenan)_3^{2+}$ distortion may be executing a dynamic version of this deformation. A dynamic 306,307 to account for the apparently distortion has been postulated 309 of K<sub>2</sub>PbCu(NO<sub>2</sub>)<sub>6</sub>, and may similarly regular octahedral structure 310 Cu(en) 3SO4 complex. Neither of these apply to the regular complexes is permitted to be regular, according to the Jahn-Teller theorem.

Besides the tetragonally-distorted-octahedral structure, its limiting case - the square-coplanar stereochemistry, is well established, some 311 312 313 313 3examples being: Cu(acac)<sub>2</sub>, Cupc, Cu(N-MeSalim)<sub>2</sub>, Cu Dithizonate and Cu(biuret)<sub>2</sub>.2H<sub>2</sub>0<sup>315</sup>. No bis-amine copper (II) complexes with planar structures have been fully characterised by X-ray diffraction 89studies, but CuCl<sub>2</sub>Quin<sub>2</sub> is thought to have this structure, (figure 3.3) due to steric hindrance of co-ordination by the hydrogen atoms on the 8- carbon atoms.

(ii) <u>Cobalt (II)</u> is usually found in an octahedral or a tetrahedral 186 316 stereochemistry.  $\checkmark -\text{CoCl}_2\text{py}_2$  and  $\text{CoCl}_2(\text{p-tol})_2$  serve to illustrate these two structures. Some 5- co-ordinate complexes are 317-322 323 known , and square-planar structures have been postulated .

The difference in structures, between the octahedral

 $\sim$  -CoCl<sub>2</sub>py<sub>2</sub> complex and the tetrah<sup>e</sup>dral CoBr<sub>2</sub>py<sub>2</sub> and CoCl<sub>2</sub>(4Mepy)<sub>2</sub> species, was explained in Chapter I in terms of the electroneutrality principle.

The above variations are due on the one hand to the greater polarisability of Br<sup>-</sup> compared to Cl<sup>-</sup>; and on the other hand to the greater bascicity of 4Mepy (See table 3.2) compared to pyridine.

(iii) The nickel (II) complexes NiCl<sub>2</sub>py<sub>4</sub>,  $(\Phi_3 MeAs)_2 NiCl_4$  and Ni(salim)<sub>2</sub> illustrate the usual octahedral, tetrahedral and square-planar structures of this metal. Some five-co-ordinate structures are 317,318,319,320,326 also known

This difference, between the adoption of <sup>a</sup>/tetrahedral structure by CoBr<sub>2</sub>py<sub>2</sub> and an octahedral structure by NiBr<sub>2</sub>py<sub>2</sub>, can be explained as in Chapter 1, by the higher tetrahedral crystal-field-stabilisation energy of cobalt(II).

#### (D) Survey of Reported Work on Tetrakis- and bis- complexes

The discussion above, in section C, has dealt only with a number of representative complexes in the bis- and tetrakis-cases. Most of the published work on these complexes will now be surveyed in tabular form. Tables 3.3, 3.4 and 3.5 describe the proposed stereochemistries respectively of copper (II), cobalt (II) and

# Table 3.3

Stereochemistries proposed for some copper(II) complexes.

| Complex  | Reference                    |
|--|------------------------------|
| a) Octahedral species:   |                              |
| Cu $X_2$ py <sub>4</sub> (X = BF <sub>4</sub> , NO <sub>3</sub> , NCS <sup>-</sup> , $\frac{1}{2}(S_2O_8)^2$ , | 90, 267, 271, 340-346        |
| $\frac{1}{2}(SO_4)^{2-}, \phi COO^{-})$  |                              |
| Cu $Cl_2L_4$ (L = 2Mepy, 3Mepy, 4Mepy, 2:6 DMepy,  | · · ·                        |
| 2NH <sub>2</sub> py)   | 260, 268, 269, 347           |
| Cu $(NO_3)_2 py_4 \cdot 2H_2 O$  | 348                          |
| Cu Br <sub>2</sub> (4Mepy) <sub>4</sub>  | 269                          |
| $Cu X_2 I_4 (X = C1, NO_3)$  | 349, 350                     |
| $Cu X_2 B_4 (X = C1, Br, NCS, C10_4,$  |                              |
| $\frac{1}{2}(SO_4)^{2-}$ , NO <sub>3</sub> )   | 351                          |
| $Cu SO_4 B_4 \cdot 2\frac{1}{2} H_2 O$   | 347                          |
| $Cu X_{2}py_{2} (X = C1, Br, NCS, NO_{3}, CN, NCO)$  | 47, 59, 80, 188, 202, 267,   |
|  | 270, 340, 343, 352, 357, 389 |
| Cu $X_2 L_2$ (X = C1, Br; L = 3Mepy, 4Mepy)  | 80, 213, 260, 269, 270,      |
|  | 358, 389                     |
| $Cu X_2 Quin_2 (X = NO_3 NCS)$   | 359, 360                     |
| Cu $(NO_3)_2$ L <sub>2</sub> (L = 2Mepy, IQuin)  | 359                          |
| Cu Cl <sub>2</sub> L <sub>2</sub> (L = 3:4 DMepy, 3:5 DMepy, $4NH_2py$ ,                                       |                              |
| 4-i-Prpy, 4CNpy, 4NO <sub>2</sub> py, Th)  | 80, 270, 335, 350            |
| $CuCl_2L_2.2H_2O(L = py, 2Mepy, 3Mepy, 4Mepy,$   |                              |
| 2:31Mepy, 2:61Mepy, 20py,Quin,   | 347                          |
| 2MeQuin, A)  |                              |

Table 3.3 (a) cont.....

Reference Complex  $Cu X_{2}py_{2}.2H_{2}O (X = NO_{3}, \frac{1}{2}(SO_{4})^{2})$ 270, 361, 362 b) Square-Coplanar species:  $Cu X_2(2Mepy)_2$  (X = C1, Br, NO<sub>3</sub>) 80, 89, 268, 269, 270, 358, 359, 363, 389,  $Cu X_2 L_2 (X = C1, Br; L = 2Etpy,$ 80, 89, 202, 270, 360, 389 2:6DMepy,Quin) c) Complexes of unknown structure: Cu  $X_2 L_2$  (X = CN, NCO, NCS; L= 2Mepy, 3Mepy, 4Mepy, 2:6DMepy) 356 Cu Cl<sub>2</sub>L<sub>2</sub> (L= 2:3 DMepy, 2:4DMepy, 2:5DMepy) 80, 270  $Cu X_2$  (2:4:6-TMepy)<sub>2</sub> (X = C1, Br, CN, NCO, NCS) 260, 356  $Cu X_2 Quin_2 (X = NO_3 OAC)$ 360  $Cu X_2 (PMH)_2 (X = C1, Br, NO_3)$ 332

#### Table 3.4

Stereochemistries proposed for some cobalt(II) complexes. Complex Reference Octahedral species: a)  $CoX_2py_4(X = C1, Br, I, NCS, NCSe, BF, C10_4)$ 58,59,78,90,175,269, 270,272,340,364-370 CoX<sub>2</sub> (3Mepy) A 78,177 CoX2(4Mepy)4 78,175,177,213,269,272, 358  $CoX_2L_A(X = C1, Br, I, NCS; L = 3Etpy, 4Etpy)$ 177  $CoX_2L_4(X = C1, NCS; L=4-Prpy, 3:5DMepy, 3:4DMepy)$  177 CoX<sub>2</sub>(IQuin)<sub>4</sub> (X<sup>=</sup> C1<sup>-</sup>, Br<sup>-</sup>, I<sup>-</sup>, NO<sup>-</sup><sub>3</sub>, NCS<sup>-</sup>, NCO<sup>-</sup>, NCSe<sup>-</sup>) 182, 359  $Co(NCO)_2(3Etpy)_4$ 177 329  $CoCl_2(4Vpy)_4$ CoX<sub>2</sub>py<sub>2</sub>(X=C1,NO<sub>3</sub>,NCS, NCSe) 59,78-80,181,188,270, 276,334,340,364,371-375.  $CoX_2(2Mepy)_2$  (X = N(CN) , C(CN) ) 376 359  $Co(NO_2)_2L_2$  (L = 2Mepy, Quin, IQuin) Co(NCS)<sub>2</sub>L<sub>2</sub>(L=4Mepy, 4Etpy, 4Prpy, 3:5DMepy) 175,177,269  $CoCl_2(Th)_2$ 350  $CoX_{2}py_{2}.2H_{2}O$  (X = Br, NO<sub>3</sub>) 187,270 b) Tetrahedral species: CoX<sub>2</sub>py<sub>2</sub>(X<sup>=</sup>Cl<sup>-</sup>,Br<sup>-</sup>,I<sup>-</sup>,NCO<sup>-</sup>) 58,59,72,78,79,167,175, 181,188,191,276,334,352, 364,370,372-375 CoX<sub>2</sub>(2Mepy)<sub>2</sub>(X<sup>=</sup>C1<sup>,</sup>Br<sup>,I</sup>,NCS<sup>,NCO<sup>,NCSe<sup>)</sup></sup></sup> 78,167,175,196,276,334, 340,358 CoX<sub>2</sub>(3Mepy)<sub>2</sub>(X<sup>=</sup>Cl<sup>-</sup>,Br<sup>-</sup>,I<sup>-</sup>,NCS<sup>-</sup>,NCO<sup>-</sup>) 78,167,177,276,334,340,358 Table 3.4 cont....

.

| CoX <sub>2</sub> (4Mepy) <sub>2</sub> (X <sup>=</sup> C1 <sup>,</sup> Br <sup>,I</sup> ,NCO <sup>)</sup>  | 78,167,175,177,213,269,<br>276,358 |
|---|------------------------------------|
| CoX <sub>2</sub> (2Etpy) <sub>2</sub> (X <sup>=</sup> Br,I,NCS)   | 167                                |
| CoX <sub>2</sub> (3Etpy) <sub>2</sub> (X <sup>=</sup> C1 <sup>,</sup> Br <sup>-</sup> ,I <sup>-</sup> ,NCS <sup>-</sup> )   | 167,177                            |
| CoX <sub>2</sub> (4Etpy) <sub>2</sub> (X <sup>=</sup> C1 <sup>,</sup> Br <sup>,</sup> ,I <sup>,</sup> NCO <sup>,</sup> )  | 167,177,196                        |
| CoX <sub>2</sub> (2:6 IMepy) <sub>2</sub> (X <sup>=</sup> C1 <sup>,</sup> Br <sup>,</sup> I <sup>)</sup>  | 78,276                             |
| CoX <sub>2</sub> (2Pentyl py) <sub>2</sub> (X <sup>=</sup> Cl <sup>-</sup> ,Br <sup>-</sup> ,I <sup>-</sup> ,NCS <sup>-</sup> )   | 167                                |
| CoX <sub>2</sub> (3:4IMepy) <sub>2</sub> (X <sup>-</sup> =C1 <sup>-</sup> ,NCS <sup>-</sup> )   | 177                                |
| CoC1 <sub>2</sub> L <sub>2</sub> (L=4Prpy,2Vpy,4Vpy,3:5IMepy)   | 177,329                            |
| CoX <sub>2</sub> L <sub>2</sub> (X=C1,Br,I; L= 2:4:6 TMepy,A)   | 78                                 |
| CoX <sub>2</sub> Quin <sub>2</sub> (X <sup>=</sup> C1 <sup>,</sup> Br <sup>,</sup> I <sup>,</sup> NCS <sup>,</sup> NCS <sup>,</sup> NCO <sup>,C10</sup> ,C10 <sup>,</sup> ) | 167,182,193,202,270,272,<br>276    |
| CoX <sub>2</sub> (IQuin) <sub>2</sub> (X <sup>=</sup> Br, I, NCS)   | 167,182,196                        |
| CoX <sub>2</sub> (PNH) <sub>2</sub> (X <sup>=</sup> C1 <sup>,</sup> Br <sup>,I<sup>,</sup>NCS<sup>)</sup></sup>   | 332                                |
| CoCl <sub>2</sub> I <sub>2</sub>  | 350                                |
| $CoX_2B_2(X=C1,Br,I,NO_3)$  | 193,376                            |
| $Co(C10_4)_{2}B_4$  | 376                                |
| (Et <sub>4</sub> N) [CoBr <sub>3</sub> B]   | 193,376                            |
| $(\phi_3^{MeAs})$ [CoI <sub>3</sub> B]  | 193,376                            |
| c) Complexes of unknown structure:  |                                    |
| $Co(NO_2)_2 py_2$   | 377                                |
| $Co(NO_2)_2 py_2 H_2O$  | 377                                |
| $CoI_2L_4(L = 2:6 \text{ IMepy}, 2:4:6 \text{ TMepy},A)$  | 78                                 |
| CoC1 <sub>2</sub> (4CNpy) <sub>2</sub>  | 335                                |
|   |                                    |

## Table 3.5

Sterochemistries proposed for some Nickel(II) complexes

| Complex  | Reference   |
|--|---|
| a) Octahedral species:   |   |
| NiX <sub>2</sub> py <sub>4</sub> (X=C1,Br,I,NCS,NCSe,NCO,C10 <sub>4</sub> ,BF <sub>4</sub> )   | 59,90,153,176,183,<br>190,258,270,272,275,<br>276,340,354,366,367,<br>370,378-380,387 |
| NiX <sub>2</sub> (3Mepy) <sub>4</sub> (X <sup>=</sup> Cl <sup>-</sup> ,Br <sup>-</sup> ,I <sup>-</sup> ,NCO <sup>-</sup> ,NCS <sup>-</sup> ,NCSe <sup>-</sup> ,C10 <sub>4</sub> <sup>-</sup> ,<br>BF <sub>4</sub> <sup>-</sup> ) | 59,153,176,183,190,<br>274,276,347,358,380  |
| NiX <sub>2</sub> (4Mepy) <sub>4</sub> (X <sup>=</sup> C1 <sup>,</sup> Br <sup>,I</sup> ,NO <sub>3</sub> <sup>,NCO</sup> ,NCS <sup>,NCSe<sup>)</sup>)</sup>   | 153,183,190,213,274,<br>276,347,358,380   |
| NiX <sub>2</sub> L <sub>4</sub> (X <sup>=</sup> Br, I <sup>,</sup> ; L=3CNpy, 4CNpy)   | 335   |
| NiX <sub>2</sub> L <sub>4</sub> (X=C1,Br,NO <sub>3</sub> ;L=3:41Mepy, 3:51Mepy)  | 381   |
| NiX <sub>2</sub> L <sub>4</sub> (X <sup>=</sup> C1 <sup>,</sup> Br <sup>;</sup> L=4NH <sub>2</sub> py, 2:4:6TMepy)   | 274,276   |
| NiCl <sub>2</sub> L <sub>4</sub> (L=2Mepy, 2 opy, 2:31Mepy, 2:51Mepy, A)   | 347   |
| NiC1Brpy <sub>4</sub>  | 378   |
| Ni(C10 <sub>4</sub> ) <sub>2</sub> L <sub>4</sub> (L=4Etpy, 3:5 IMepy, 4-i-Prpy)   | 176,382   |
| Ni I <sub>2</sub> L <sub>4</sub> (L=2:6IMepy, 3:4 IMepy, 3:5IMepy)   | 190,276   |
| $NiX_2Quin_4(X=C1,N(CN)_2,C(CN)_3)$  | 347,383   |
| NiX <sub>2</sub> (IQuin) <sub>4</sub> ( $X$ =C1,Br,I,NO <sub>3</sub> ,NCO,NCS,N(CN) <sub>2</sub> ,<br>C(CN) <sub>3</sub> )   | 153,183,359,380,383,000   |
| $NiX_2(4Vpy)_4$ (X=C1,NCS)   | 388   |
| NiCl <sub>2</sub> (Th) <sub>4</sub>  | 350   |
| NiX <sub>2</sub> L <sub>4</sub> .2H <sub>2</sub> O(X <sup>=</sup> C1 <sup>,</sup> BF <sub>4</sub> <sup>;</sup> ;L=3Mepy,4Mepy)   | 274   |
| NiCl <sub>2</sub> py <sub>4</sub> .H <sub>2</sub> O  | 384   |
| $Ni(C10_4)_2 py_4.2H_2 O$  | 384   |

Table 3.5(a) cont.....

| Complex  | Reference  |
|--|--|
| NiX <sub>2</sub> py <sub>2</sub> (X=C1,Br,NO <sub>3</sub> ,NCS,NCSe,N <sub>3</sub> )   | 59,80,152,153,183,188,197,202,<br>275,276,334,340,370,380,385,<br>386,335, |
| $NiX_2(2Mepy)_2(X=NO_3,N(CN)_2,C(CN)_3)$   | 274,359,376,383  |
| NiX <sub>2</sub> (3Mepy) <sub>2</sub> (X=C1,Br,I,NCS,N <sub>3</sub> )  | 152,153,183,274,276,340,358,<br>380,385                                    |
| $NiX_2$ (4Mepy) <sub>2</sub> (X=C1,Br,NCS,N <sub>3</sub> -,N(CN) <sub>2</sub> ,  |  |
| $C(CN)_{\overline{3}})$  | 152,153,183,213,274,340,380,383,<br>385                                    |
| NiX <sub>2</sub> L <sub>2</sub> (X <sup>=</sup> C1, Br;L=3Etpy, 3CNpy, 4CNpy)  | 152,335,385:   |
| $NiX_{2}L_{2}(X=N(CN)_{2},C(CN)_{3};L=2:3IMepy,2:4IMe$   | ру) 383  |
| Ni(NO3)2L2(L=2:3DMepy,2:4DMepy,2:5DMepy)   | 200  |
| $NiX_2Quin_2(X=C1,NO_3,NCS,N(CN)_2,C(CN)_3)$   | 79,152,192,197,270,276,340,359,<br>383,385,                                |
| NiX <sub>2</sub> (IQuin) <sub>2</sub> (X <sup>=</sup> C1 <sup>,</sup> Br <sup>,NO</sup> <sub>3</sub> ,NCS <sup>,N</sup> <sub>3</sub> , |  |
| $N(CN)_2, C(CN)_3)$  | 152,153,183,359,380,383  |
| Ni(NCS) <sub>2</sub> (3MeIQuin) <sub>2</sub>   | 330  |
| NiX <sub>2</sub> (4Vpy) <sub>2</sub> (X <sup>-</sup> =C1 <sup>-</sup> ,NCS <sup>-</sup> )  | 388  |
| NiCl <sub>2</sub> L <sub>2</sub> .2H <sub>2</sub> O(L=2Mepy, 3Mepy, 4Mepy, 24py,<br>2:3IMepy, 3MeQuin, A)                              | 347  |
| NiSO4py2.2H20  | 378  |
| NiX(NO <sub>2</sub> )py <sub>2</sub> .2H <sub>2</sub> O(X <sup>=</sup> C1 <sup>,</sup> Br <sup>,NO<sub>2</sub>)</sup>                  | 386  |
| $Ni(NO_3)_2L_2.2H_2O$ (L=py,4CNpy)   | 270,335  |
| $\text{NiCl}_2(2CNpy)_2 \cdot 2H_2O$   | 335  |

•

| Table 3.5 cont<br><u>Complex</u><br>b) Tetrahedral species:   | Reference                                  |
|---|--|
| NiI <sub>2</sub> L <sub>2</sub> (L=py, 2Mepy, 3Mepy, 4Mepy, 2:6IMepy, 3:4IMepy,<br>2:4:6IMepy, 2MeB)                                  | 59,183,189,190,213,274,<br>276,330,334,370 |
| NiX <sub>2</sub> L <sub>2</sub> (X <sup>=</sup> Cl <sup>-</sup> ,Br <sup>-</sup> ;L=2Mepy,2:3IMepy,2:4IMepy,<br>2MeB, 3MeIQuin)       | 59,189,200,274,276,330                     |
| NiCl <sub>2</sub> (2:6DMepy) <sub>2</sub>   | 276  |
| NiBr <sub>2</sub> (3:4IMepy) <sub>2</sub>   | 190,381                                    |
| NiX <sub>2</sub> Quin <sub>2</sub> (X=C1,Br)  | 59,192,193,202,276                         |
| NiX <sub>2</sub> B <sub>2</sub> (X <sup>=</sup> Br,I <sup>)</sup> )   | 193  |
| (Et <sub>4</sub> N)[Ni BBr <sub>3</sub> ]   | 193  |
| $Ni(C10_4)_2(4Vpy)_4$   | 388  |
| c) Square-coplanar species:   |  |
| $NiX_2L_4(X=C10_4, BF_4; L=3Mepy, 4Mepy)$   | 176,272,274,382                            |
| NiX <sub>2</sub> (4NH <sub>2</sub> py) <sub>4</sub> (X <sup>=</sup> C1 <sup>,</sup> Br <sup>,1</sup> ,C10 <sub>4</sub> <sup>)</sup> ) | 176,272,274,382                            |
| Nil <sub>2</sub> L <sub>4</sub> (L=2:4IMepy, 3:4IMepy)  | 190,381                                    |
| NiX <sub>2</sub> (2Mepy) <sub>2</sub> (X <sup>=</sup> I <sup>,</sup> NCS <sup>-</sup> )   | 190,274,334                                |
| NiX <sub>2</sub> L <sub>2</sub> (X <sup>=</sup> Br,I <sup>;</sup> L=2:31Mepy,2:41Mepy,2:51Mepy,<br>2:61Mepy,2MeQuin,2MeBT)            | 190,200,330                                |
| NiCl <sub>2</sub> (2:5 IMepy) <sub>2</sub>  | 200  |
| $Ni(SCN)_2(2:5 \text{ IMepy})_2 \cdot \frac{1}{2}H_2O$  | 200  |
| NiI <sub>2</sub> L <sub>2</sub> (L=3MeIQuin,A)  | 190,330                                    |
| Ni(NCS) <sub>2</sub> L <sub>2</sub> (L=3MeIQuin,2MeB,2MeBT)   | 330  |
| $NiX_2Quin_2(X=I,C10_4)$  | 59,190,192,272                             |
| d) Complexes of unknown structure:  |  |
| Ni(C <sub>2</sub> O <sub>4</sub> )py <sub>2</sub>   | 378,386                                    |
| NiX <sub>2</sub> (PMH) <sub>2</sub> (X <sup>=</sup> Cl <sup>-</sup> ,Br <sup>-</sup> ,I <sup>-</sup> )                                | 332  |

.

nickel (II) complexes with monodentate-heteroaromatic-amines. These tables do not include the X-ray structural work previously 73,327 discussed, nor has further work on the triazole complexes been included. A restriction to the complexes of these three ions has been imposed here, because it was desired to develop comparisons with the complexes of quinoxalines, which are described later.

#### (E) Factors Affecting Structure and Properties

The effects most frequently suggested in order to account for the properties of these complexes appear to be steric hindrance (references: 58,78,80,89,152,167,175,196,200,268-270,274,328-332) and metal-ligand  $\mathfrak{N}$  -bonding (references: 72,89,90,152,153,161,169,171-173,176,181,-183,192,200,328,333-338).

Steric hindrance has been shown to determine the preferred stereochemistry when a large 2-substituent is attached to the ligand molecules. A steric effect on Dq, and on the extent of electronic band splitting, has been claimed. The metal-ligand stretching frequencies have been found to be higher in unhindered complexes, because shorter M-L bonds are permitted.

M-bonding has been invoked to explain such diverse data as: NMR contact shifts, ESR parameters, infrared-frequency-shifts for ligand molecules, the spectrochemical series, stabilities of complexes, and stereochemistry. For example, the preference of some Ni(II) complexes for a square-planar, rather than a tetrahedral structure, has been ascribed to better  $\mathcal{T}$ -bonding in the former case.

The importance of M-bonding has not been universally accepted. 175,269 Graddon, et al, have interpreted the general smallness of the effect of co-ordination on ligand-infrared-frequencies as evidence 175 against w-bonding. They have sought to explain the spectrochemical series without recourse to T-bonding. The discrimination between the  $e_g$  and  $t_{2g}$  orbitals was said to be caused by coulombic repulsions between the ligand non-bonding electrons and the metal t<sub>20</sub> electrons. Nelson, et al, have 177,182 to this explanation on the grounds that the infrared objected evidence is ambiguous, and has also been interpreted as evidence for M-bonding. In fact, all the effects explained by Graddon's steric model can be equally well treated in terms of W-bonding. This is not surprising since the two theories are practically equivalent, both depending on the effect of the non-bonding ligand orbitals on the metal t<sub>2g</sub> orbitals. The difference is that Graddon's interaction is electrostatic, while the M - interaction is covalent (Figure 1.6) in nature. Since covalency has been established in 164 metal-ligand bonding, and since M-bonding arises quite naturally

in a molecular-orbital treatment of this system, it would seem unwise to reject  $\mathcal{N}$  -bonding entirely. Further, NMR and ESR data are not readily explained without  $\mathcal{M}$  -bonding.

Molecular-orbital theory tends to over-emphasize  $\Upsilon$ -bonding contributions and it would seem wrong to attach a dominant importance to them. Such an unbalanced emphasis would denigrate 200,270 the contributions of  $\sigma$ -bonding effects like ligand basicity 179,181,182,187,334,339. and polarisability

These complexes are probably best approached in terms of steric hindrance,  $\sigma$  - and  $\pi$  -bonding. Further, the crystal-fieldstabilisation energy, the chelate effect, and the various factors (bond energies, latent heats, solvation energies, <u>etc</u>.) which contribute to the lattice energy (and its dependence on molecular packing and hydrogen bonding), may be important.

### CHAPTER IV

## THE COMPLEXES OF COPPER (II) WITH HALOPYRIDINES

&

RELATED LIGANDS

.

In Chapter III the structural effect. of various ligand properties was discussed. The conclusions about the effect of ligand basicity on the complexes of substituted pyridines had been based on studies of stronger bases than pyridine (see Table 3.3). It was therefore decided to extend this work to the weakly basic halopyridines. Table 3.2 lists the 185 of these, and related molecules. Further, the halopKa values substituents in these ligands have smaller Van der Waal's radii than 390-392 which had previously been used to study steric the methyl group, hindrance of co-ordination. The halopyridines therefore offered a method of extending the study of steric factors.

The investigation was begun by D.J.Walker, in this laboratory. 393 He suggested , on the basis of the diffuse reflectance spectra, that the complexes CuCl<sub>2</sub>(2Clpy)<sub>2</sub> and CuBr<sub>2</sub>(2Clpy)<sub>2</sub> had a pseudo-octahedral structure with such a large tetragonal distortion as to be almost square-coplanar.

Table 4.1 shows the additional complexes which have now been prepared, with the ligands 2Brpy, 3Brpy, 4Clpy and also with 1:2:4: Triazole and Phenazine. The magnetic moments all lie in the range 131( $\sim 1.7- \sim 2.0$  B.M.) usually observed for paramagnetic copper (II) compounds.

394 During this work, McWhinnie reported the 2Clpy and 2Brpy complexes. From reflectance and far-infrared data he proposed that all

### Table 4.1

Electronic spectral data (kK) and room temperature magnetic moments (B.M.) for the copper(II) complexes with halopyridines, and some related ligands.

| Complex                                | <sup>µ</sup> eff | Band maxima *                                | <u></u> |
|--|------------------|--|---------|
| CuCl <sub>2</sub> (2Clpy) <sub>2</sub> | 1.79             | 14.9(0.8)                                    | 4.4     |
| CuBr <sub>2</sub> (2C1py) <sub>2</sub> | 1.79             | 15.5(0.9)                                    | 7.1+    |
| CuCl <sub>2</sub> (2Brpy) <sub>2</sub> |                  | 18.7(0.6), 15.3(0.6)                         | 4.8     |
| CuBr <sub>2</sub> (2BRpy) <sub>2</sub> |                  | 15.9(0.7)                                    | 4.1+    |
| CuCl <sub>2</sub> (3Brpy) <sub>2</sub> | 1.85             | 14.4(0.5)                                    | 3.5     |
| CuBr <sub>2</sub> (3Brpy) <sub>2</sub> | 1.79             | 14.2(0.6)                                    | 3.4†    |
| CuCl <sub>2</sub> (4Clpy) <sub>2</sub> | 1.83             | 14.3(0.6)                                    | 3.3     |
| CuBr <sub>2</sub> (4Clpy) <sub>2</sub> | 1.84             | 14.1(0.8)                                    | 3.3     |
| CuCl <sub>2</sub> T                    | 1.81             | 13.9(0.8), 9.8(vb,sh)                        | 4.7     |
| CuBr <sub>2</sub> T                    | 1.84             | 13.8(0.8), 9.5(vb,sh)                        | 5.3+    |
| CuC12P**                               | 1.68             | 20.8(1.0), 19.8(sh), 17.5(1.2),<br>14.3(1.0) | 5.2     |
| CuCl <sub>2</sub> py2                  |                  | 24.1(w), 14.5(0.5)                           | 3.6     |
| CuBr <sub>2</sub> py <sub>2</sub>      |                  | 14.6(0.9)                                    | 3.4     |
| CuCl <sub>2</sub> (2Mepy)2             |                  | 17.1(0.6)                                    | 4.4     |
| CuCl <sub>2</sub> Quin <sub>2</sub>    |                  | 22.7(sh), 21.5(sh), 19.4(0.5),<br>15.9(0.5)  | 5.6+    |
| CuBr <sub>2</sub> Quin <sub>2</sub>    |                  | 16.7   |         |

4

| Complex                | <sup>µ</sup> eff | Band maxima | <u>ě</u> |
|------------------------|------------------|-------------|----------|
| CuCl <sub>2</sub> Quin | 12.5             |             |          |
| CuBr <sub>2</sub> Quin | 15.8(            | sh)         |          |
| CuCl <sub>2</sub>      | ~11.5            |             |          |
| CuBr <sub>2</sub>      | ~ 9.0            |             |          |

Notes:

- \* Figures in brackets refer to absorption on the arbitrary Beckman scale. Abbreviations are listed at the beginning of this work.
- + Estimated, since charge transfer bands overlap.
- \*\* Recorded with phenazine as reference.

four had square-coplanar structures. More recently Rogers, et al., 80,270 have published studies of the far-infrared spectra and thermal stabilities of a series of related complexes which included CuCl<sub>2</sub>(4Clpy)<sub>2</sub>. They suggested that this compound might have an octahedral polymeric 186 structure like that of CuCl<sub>2</sub>py<sub>2</sub>. CuCl<sub>2</sub>(2Brpy)<sub>2</sub> has also been 355 reported , but without comment on its structure.

#### X-ray powder data

X-ray powder photographs were taken of the triazole complexes, in 194 order to compare the structure of CuBr<sub>2</sub>T with that of CuCl<sub>2</sub>T. The results are given, as lattice d- spacings, in table 4.6. It is clear that the two complexes are isomorphous, with the bromide having the slightly larger unit cell.

#### Electronic Spectra

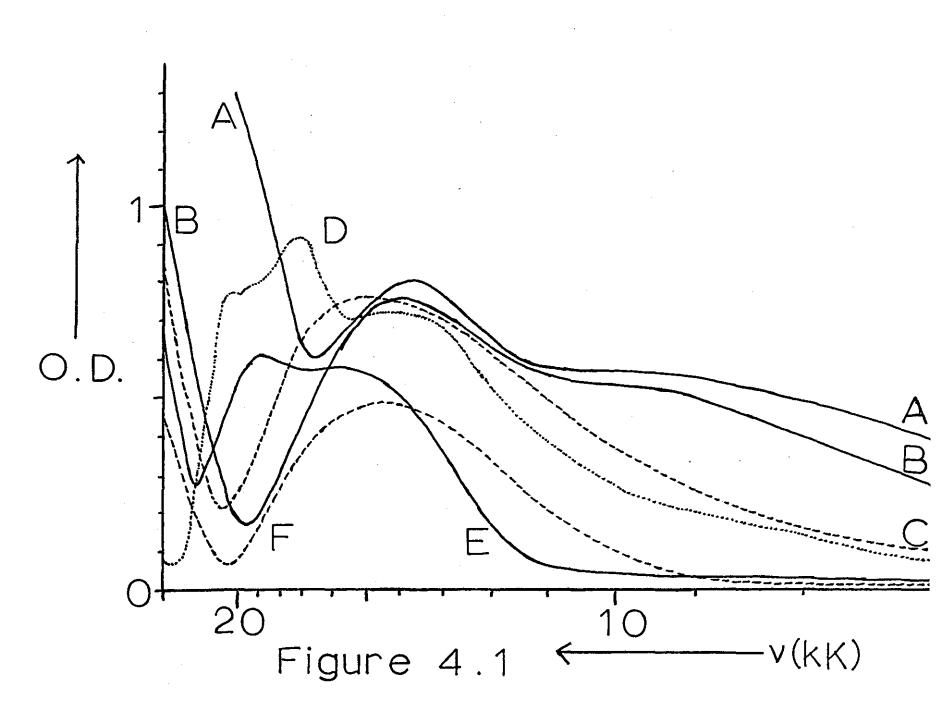
The reflectance spectra illustrated in figure 4.1, and detailed in table 4.1, may be divided into 3 main types.

- (a) Complexes of py, 3Brpy and 4Clpy show a single, broad and moderately weak band near 14kK.
- (b) The complexes of 2Clpy and <sup>2</sup>Mepy exhibit an even broader band at slightly higher frequency, with some evidence of an unresolved shoulder.
- (c) The complexes of 2Brpy, Quin, T and P show clearer evidence of

### Table 4.6

d spacings (Å) measured from X-ray powder photographs on the copper(II) complexes with triazoles.

\* Results shown in brackets refer to weak lines.



more than one component.

#### The bis-pyridine complexes

The single band at 14.5kK has been previously recorded by König 138and by Ferguson , and assigned to the d-d transitions. and Schläfer No other band occurs between 4kK and 22kK. It is concluded that all the d-d transitions (see fig.1.2) lie unresolved within this broad 17,120,395,397-412 This is in accord with general experience envelope. which indicates that Copper (II) d-d transitions are normally close in with ESR data which indicates comparatively little splitting energy: of the  ${}^{2}T_{2g}$  state in CuCl<sub>2</sub>py<sub>2</sub>; and with the large value of the splitting  $\Delta_2$  (see fig.1.2) anticipated from the very tetragonally distorted (see Table 3.1), and confirmed by the high value (1.76) of structure Jørgensen's ratio  $\mathcal{P}_{Cu}/\mathcal{P}_{Ni}$ 

A crude value of  $10Dq \sim 7.7$ kK may be obtained for  $CuCl_2py_2$  by using 23 the baricentre rule , if all transitions are assigned an energy of 14.5kK. Allowing for the very approximate nature of this estimate, it is satisfactorily close to the value (8.3kK - see Chapter 6) for 23 NiCl\_2py\_2. Jørgensen has suggested that the positions of Ni(II) and Cu(II) should be close in the spectrochemical series.

The very similar spectrum of  $CuBr_2^{py}p_2^{2}$  may be treated in the same way. The closeness of the d-d energies of these two complexes is

(86)

perhaps rather surprising in view of the difference between the positions of the two halides in the spectrochemical series. A comparison of 186,237 the two crystal structures shows that this may be due to the greater tetragonality, or to the slightly shorter Cu-N bonds in the bromide. A rough calculation based on the dependence of Dq on the sixth power of the internuclear distance (equation 1.1) shows that this latter factor could cause a shift of about 0.6kK in the band maximum.

The crystal structures reveal the further possibility that Dq may be raised in the bromide (see fig.1.6) by the easier  $\mathbf{m}$ -bonding permitted (via ring twisting - see fig.3.) by the longer Cu-Cu distance. The higher polarisability of Br<sup>-</sup> relative to Cl<sup>-</sup> would contribute to this effect, as explained in Chapter I.

The d-d band of  $\operatorname{CuBr}_2\operatorname{py}_2$  is also extremely similar in energy to that (14.8kK) recorded for  $\alpha - \operatorname{CuBr}_2(\operatorname{NH}_3)_2$ , which has the 414 same structure . Such a similarity, in spite of the lower basicity of pyridine (c.f. pKa of  $\operatorname{NH}_3$  is 9.48) and the shorter Cu-N bond (1.93%) in the ammine, may be due to the smaller tetragonality (Cu-Br=3.08Å) and longer (2.54Å) equatorial Cu-Br band in  $\alpha - \operatorname{Cu}(\operatorname{NH}_3)_2\operatorname{Br}_2$ . However, it may also be connected with the impossibility of Cu-N  $\pi$  -bonding in the ammine.

(87)

All these bisamine complexes exhibit the tails of intense absorptions in the ultraviolet region. These bands are always lower in energy in the bromides, relative to the chlorides, and in the former cases doften partially obscure the d-d bands. König and 188 Schläfer have assigned these bands to ligand and charge -transfer absorption. In common with general conclusions on the electronic spectra of azines, co-ordination does not much affect the 416 417 frequency of the ligand bands Jørgensen has interpreted this . as evidence of little metal-ligand m-bonding. However, this is uncertain since, as Perkins has pointed out , the small effect is due to the N-atom's residing on the symmetry axis of the ligand.

The lowering of the halogen and pyridine charge-transfer bands in the bromide (27.4kK and 24.4kK respectively), relative to the chloride (34.0kK and 29.4kK), may be understood in terms of the greater reducing power and polarisability of Br<sup>-</sup>, if the electron transfers are from halide to metal and from metal to pyridine. The higher frequency of the halogen charge-transfer band for the cobalt (II) and Nickel (II) complexes may similarly be attributed to the poorer oxidising power of  $\operatorname{Co}^{2+}$  and Ni<sup>2+</sup> relative to  $\operatorname{Cu}^{2+}$ .

٩.

(88)

#### The complexes with 1:2:4 -Triazole

The spectra of both halides exhibit a main peak near 13.9kK and a pronounced shoulder near 9.8kK. It is apparent from the crystal 194 186 structures that  $\operatorname{CuCl}_2 T$  is less tetragonally distorted than  $\operatorname{CuCl}_2 \operatorname{py}_2$ and therfore figure 1.2 indicates that the  $\mathfrak{P}_1$  band may fall below the  $\mathfrak{P}_2$  and  $\mathfrak{P}_3$  transitions. It is then reasonable to assign the low energy shoulder to the  ${}^{2}\mathrm{B}_{1g} \rightarrow {}^{2}\mathrm{A}_{1g}$  transition and the main band to the unresolved  ${}^{2}\mathrm{B}_{1g} \rightarrow {}^{2}\mathrm{B}_{2g61}$  and  ${}^{2}\mathrm{B}_{1g} \rightarrow {}^{2}\mathrm{E}_{g}$  transitions. A similar assignment has been given , on the basis of polarised crystal spectra, 418 for the complex Cu en<sub>2</sub>(NO<sub>3</sub>)<sub>2</sub>, which is also less distorted than  $\operatorname{CuCl}_2\operatorname{py}_2$ 

With this assignment a crude value of 10Dq ~ 9.0kK is obtained for both halides. The value may be somewhat lower than this if the  $^{2}B_{2g}$ state lies, unresolved, between the  ${}^{2}E_{2g}$  and  ${}^{2}A_{1g}$  levels. This high value of 10Dq indicates that triazole is acting as a more basic ligand 185 This is not inconsistent with the low value of pK1 (2.30) than pyridine. since this refers to the acidic hydrogen in the 4- position, and pK2 should be more appropriate as a measure of complexing ability. The only data available is for 1:2:3 - Triazole (pK<sub>1</sub>=1.17, pK<sub>2</sub>=9.51), but this may be taken as some support for a strong ligand field in CuX<sub>2</sub>T.

# CuCl<sub>2</sub>(2Mepy)<sub>2</sub>

The structure of this complex is said to be a square-pyramidal dimer, but no details of the arrangement of ligands has yet been published. It is unlikely that the d-d energy would be comparable with that of  $CuCl_2py_2$  unless both picoline molecules were co-ordinated equatorially. Thus the apical ligand is probably a chloride ion (see figure 4.2).

253

The higher frequency (17.1kK) of the main band, relative to that of the bis-pyridine complex, may be due to a combination of greater tetragonality and a more basic ligand. The unresolved shoulder near 14kK is therefore unlikely to be due to the  $\mathcal{P}_1$  transition. If the shoulder is assigned to  $\mathcal{P}_2$ , with  $\mathcal{P}_1$  and  $\mathcal{P}_3$  contained within the main peak, 10Dq is calculated to be approximately 7.5kK, in satisfactory agreement with the value (7.2kK) estimated for CuCl<sub>2</sub>py<sub>2</sub>. This assignment also gives a ratio of  $\mathcal{P}_1/\mathcal{P}_2 \sim 1.2$ , which is identical to that obtained from the ESR data<sup>355</sup>.

#### The Complexes of 3Brpy and 4Clpy:

The spectra of the complexes of known crystal structure have been discussed above, and the data obtained for the remaining complexes will be related to the assignments suggested there. It is not suggested

Me Me رى Mé Figure 4.2 Me

Cu. Cu. Cu.

Figure 4.4

that these assignments are the only possible interpretations of the data, but that at least one consistent explanation is feasible.

The spectra of the 3Brpy and 4Clpy complexes are so similar to those of their pyridine analogues that there can be little doubt that they are all isostructural, as expected from the lack of steric hindrance. The closeness of the d-d bands of the three chlorides, in spite of differences of ligand basicity, may be due to some additional metal-ligand  $\mathbf{n}$  -bonding in the halopyridine complexes. This is consistent with the higher  $\mathbf{n}$  -acceptor character of the halopyridines, suggested in chapter 3.

#### The Complexes of 2Clpy

The d-d bands of both halide complexes of 2Clpy are at higher frequencies than for their pyridine analogues. This fact eliminates the possibility of tetrahedral or trigonal-bipyramidal species, which 120,166,351,398,406,412,419,420,445 would absorb at lower energies. Only a larger tetragonal distor tion (and its limiting cases of squarepyramidal or planar species) or more extensive  $\mathfrak{N}$  -bonding can account for the position of the bands relative to those of the pyridine complexes. The observed bands are probably too weak for tetrahedral, 446-449 trigonal-bipyramidal, or cispetahedral species.

The shape of the d-d band of CuCl<sub>2</sub>(2Clpy)<sub>2</sub> is very similar to that

of  $\operatorname{CuCl}_2(2\operatorname{Mepy})_2$ , being broad with an unresolved low-frequency (~13kK) shoulder. A similar assignment is possible, yielding a rough value of 10Dq ~ 6.8kK, and suggesting that the 2Clpy complex may also have a square- pyramidal structure.

The spectrum of the bromide is slightly different, having the unresolved shoulder at a higher frequency ( $\sim 17$ kK) than the main band. If this shoulder is assigned to the  ${}^{2}B_{1g} \rightarrow {}^{2}A_{1g}$  transition then a value of 10Dq  $\sim 7.0$ kK is obtained, which is in good agreement with the other values so far estimated.

## CuCl<sub>2</sub>(2Brpy)<sub>2</sub> and CuBr<sub>2</sub>(2Brpy)<sub>2</sub>

The chloride has a well-defined doublet peak in the visible region of the spectrum, being in this respect very similar to the square-planar 395,400,336,421 401 42 species Cu(acac)<sub>2</sub>, Cu ( $\varphi$ acac)<sub>2</sub> and Cu Ethylacetoacetate. A large tetragonality is expected, to account for the higher energy of the transitions compared with those of the pyridine complexes. This suggests that the  $\vartheta_1$  transition may be contained within the upper observed band.

#### 355

The three g-factors (2.05, 2.03 and 2.13) characterising the polycrystalline ESR absorption may be due to a crystal field of lower 423symmetry than axial ; or to exchange between several crystallographically inequivalent sites, each having axial symmetry . Whichever interpretation is correct, the data indicates that  $\mathcal{P}_3 < \mathcal{P}_2$ . This relative ordering of the  ${}^2\mathbb{E}$  and  ${}^2\mathbb{B}_2$  states is also indicated by 355 the ESR data for the bis-pyridine complex, and may be due to a large covalent contribution to the metal-ligand bonding.

The ESR data is consistent with an assignment of the lower electronic band to the  $\mathcal{P}_3$  transition, while the upper band probably contains the  $\mathcal{P}_2$  transition. If the exchange explanation is accepted  $\mathcal{P}_3/\mathcal{P}_2$  is estimated as  $\sim 0.80$  compared with a value of  $\sim 0.82$  given by the above optical assignment. The spin-orbit reduction factor may be calculated as  $\ll 0.67$ , which low value 171reflects some covalency in the metal-ligand interactions .

The suggested assignment gives an approximate value of  $10Dq \sim 7.1kK$ , in good agreement with the value for CuCl (2Clpy). This is expected from the closeness of the pKa values of the two halopyridines.

A similar assignment gives 10Dq - 6.7kK for  $CuBr_2(2Brpy)_2$ , whose spectrum exhibits one main peak with an unresolved low frequency shoulder (14kK).

#### The Quinoline Complexes

The visible spectrum of  $\operatorname{CuCl}_2$  Quin<sub>2</sub> consists of two peaks like that of its 2Brpy analogue, and a similar assignment may be made. The crude value obtained, of 10Dq(~7.4kK), agrees well with those given above for  $CuCl_{2}py_{2}$  and  $CuCl_{2}(2Mepy)_{2}$ , and also with that (8.0kK) of the octahedral complex NiCl\_Quin\_2 (see Appendix A3).

The spectrum of the bromide complex is reported to consist of one band, though further bands would be expected to/be obscured by the charge-transfer absorption. The observed band is at higher frequency than that of the chloride complex, as noted earlier for the analogous complexes of 2Clpy and 2Brpy.

The spectrum of CuCl<sub>2</sub>Quin<sub>2</sub> also exhibits two faint shoulders at 21.5kK and 22.7kK. It is not possible to say whether these are parts of the d-d system without polarisation data, a gaussian analysis, 17,422,425-428 or low-temperature spectra. At lower temperatures 120,401,407,421 it is often found that better resolution is obtained because the band width contributions from molecular vibrations are reduced.

CuC1<sub>2</sub>P

The spectrum of this complex consists of three overlapping bands, but is quite similar to that of CuCl Quin<sub>2</sub>, and a similar assignment can be given ( $\mathcal{V}_1$ =17.5kK,  $\mathcal{V}_2$ =20.8kK and  $\mathcal{V}_3$ =14.3kK). The rough value estimated for 10Dq( $\sim$ 7.7kK), is quite close to the value given above for CuCl<sub>2</sub>(2Brpy)<sub>2</sub>, as expected from the low basicity and good M-acceptor character (see Chapter III) of each ligand.

Phenazine itself exhibits a strong electronic p-band at 27.4kK<sup>429</sup> which appears at 27.6kK in the complex and obscures the d-d system. The data given in table 4.1 were taken from a better resolved spectrum, recorded with phenazine as a reference instead of MgO. Probably because of the poor overall reflectance of the phenazine reference, the d-d band of the complex appears to gain intensity. The spectrum illustrated in figure 4.1 has been reduced to the original intensity to preserve uniformity.

The significance of a weak shoulder at 19.8kK is not clear at present, but may be due to a splitting of the upper  ${}^{2}E$  state by a rhombic field. It was unnecessary to invoke rhombic fields to interpret the spectra of the other complexes, but this does not preclude a small and unresolved splitting of the upper  ${}^{2}E$  state.

The assignment given above suggests that phenazine is bidentate and occupies equatorial positions in  $\operatorname{CuCl}_2^P$ . If this were not so the complex would absorb at lower energy (as does  $\operatorname{CuCl}_2$ Quin compared with  $\operatorname{CuCl}_2\operatorname{Quin}_2^{79}$ ) since the missing strong nitrogen donor would be replaced in the chromophore by the weaker chloride ligand.

#### Summary of assignments

Table 4.2 lists the very tentative assignments given above, and shows that at least one consistent interpretation of the spectra is possible. The complexes are shown in increasing order of  $\mathcal{P}_1$ , which (see fig.1.2) should correspond roughly with increasing tetragonality. If the assignments are accepted, this suggests (as expected) that the complexes of the more sterically hindered ligands are the more distorted.

Since more tetragonal structures, than those of the pyridine complexes, must involve practically no axial coulombic or covalent interaction it is probable that the complexes of2Clpy, 2Brpy, Quin and P involve square-pyra midal or square-planar structures. No sharp division is likely, and for this reason no conclusions can be reached on the structure of CuCl<sub>2</sub>(2Clpy)<sub>2</sub>.

The complexes may be divided on the basis of the relative orders of the  ${}^{2}E$  and  ${}^{2}B_{2}$  states, suggested above. No evidence is available for the complexes of T,3Brpy or 4Clpy, but those of py, P, 2Brpy and Quin appear to have  $\mathcal{V}_{3} < \mathcal{V}_{2}$ , while those of 2Mepy and 2Clpy have  $\mathcal{V}_{3} > \mathcal{V}_{2}$ . It has been suggested<sup>19</sup> that square-pyramidal complexes may have the reverse order of  ${}^{2}E$  and  ${}^{2}B_{2}$  states compared with octahedral or square-planar species. Covalency is probably responsible for the reversal of both these orders, compared with those given on the basis of crystal-field theory.

(96)

## Table 4.2

A tentative assignment of the electronic spectra (kK) of the copper(II) complexes with substituted pyridines and related ligands.

| Complex                                | <u>~</u> 1 | <u>v</u> 2 | <u>~</u> 3 | <u>10Dq</u> |
|--|------------|------------|------------|-------------|
| CuCl <sub>2</sub> T                    | 9.8        | 13.9       | 13.9       | 9.0         |
| CuCl <sub>2</sub> (4Clpy) <sub>2</sub> | 14.3       | 14.3       | 14.3       | 7.1         |
| CuC1 <sub>2</sub> (3Brpy) <sub>2</sub> | 14.4       | 14.4       | 14.4       | 7.2         |
| CuCl <sub>2</sub> py <sub>2</sub>      | 14.5       | 14.5       | 14.5       | 7.2         |
| CuCl <sub>2</sub> (2Clpy) <sub>2</sub> | 14.9       | 13.0       | 14.9       | 6.8         |
| CuC1 <sub>2</sub> (2Mepy)              | 17.1       | 14.0       | 17.1       | 7.5         |
| CuCl <sub>2</sub> P                    | 17.5       | 20.8       | 14.3       | 7.7         |
| CuCl <sub>2</sub> (2Brpy) <sub>2</sub> | 18.7       | 18.7       | 15.3       | 7.1         |
| CuCl <sub>2</sub> Quin <sub>2</sub>    | 19.4       | 19.4       | 15.9       | 7.4         |
| CuBr <sub>2</sub> T                    | 9.5        | 13.8       | 13.8       | 9.0         |
| CuBr <sub>2</sub> (4C1py) <sub>2</sub> | 14.1       | 14.1       | 14.1       | 7.0         |
| CuBr <sub>2</sub> (3Brpy) <sub>2</sub> | 14.2       | 14.2       | 14.2       | 7.1         |
| CuBr <sub>2</sub> py <sub>2</sub>      | 14.6       | 14.6       | 14.6       | 7.3         |
| CuBr <sub>2</sub> (2Brpy) <sub>2</sub> | 15.9       | 15.9       | 14.0       | 6.7         |
| CuBr,(2C1py) <sub>2</sub>              | 17.0       | 15.5       | 15.5       | 7.0         |

\* See Figure 1.2

#### Far-Infrared Spectra

Further support for the above order of tetragonality is supplied by the far-infrared data, previously reported and listed in table 4.3 in decreasing order of copper-halogen stretching frequencies. Adams and  $_{353}$ Lock have concluded that, although terminal and bridging copperhalogen frequencies cannot be confidently distinguished, a correlation exists between  $\mathcal{P}_{Cu-X}$  and the length of the long Cu-X bonds. In agreement with this, table 4.3 shows that the complexes of the sterically hindered ligands are mostly grouped at higher Cu-X frequencies than those of the less hindered ligands.

Since both  $\mathcal{V}_{Cu-X}$  and the frequency of the  $\mathcal{V}_1$  electronic band are related to the tetragonality of a complex, a correspondence may be expected between the two parameters. A rough correlation of this kind is apparent and is shown by figure 4.3. Considerable scatter is evident, as would be expected from the approximate nature of the  $\mathcal{V}_1$ values. Further, for the unhindered ligands,  $\mathcal{V}_{Cu-C1}$  shows an inverse correlation with basicity. This effect accounts for the high Cu-C1 frequencies of the complexes of the weak bases  $4NO_2$  py and 4CNpy. Strongly basic ligands are generally poor M-acceptors (see Chapter III) and either this factor, or their high polarisability (via the electroneutrality principle - see chapter I), may account for some low values of  $\mathcal{V}_{cu-C1}$ .

(97)

# Table 4.3

Metal-ligand vibrational frequencies (cm<sup>-1</sup>) for some Copper(II) complexes of substituted pyridines and related molecules.

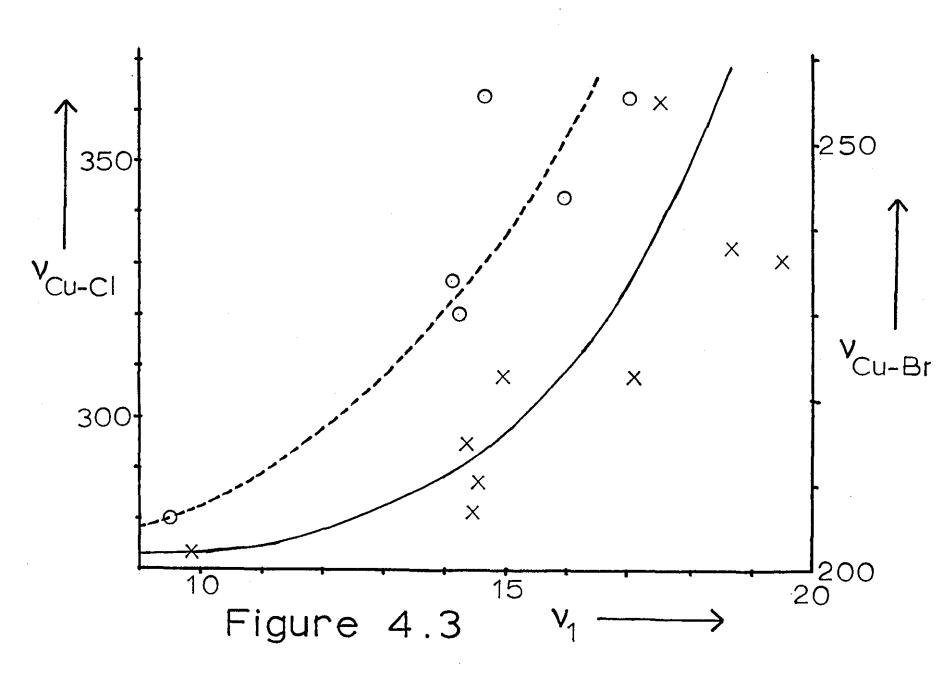
| Complex                                    | <sup>v</sup> Cu-x              | δ <sub>Cu-x</sub> | <u> </u>          | δ <sub>Cu-N</sub> | Reference |
|--|--------------------------------|-------------------|-------------------|-------------------|-----------|
| CuC1 <sub>2</sub> P                        | 362s                           |                   | <200              |                   | 210       |
| CuCl <sub>2</sub> (2Brpy) <sub>2</sub>     | 333                            |                   | 236               |                   | 394       |
| CuCl <sub>2</sub> Quin <sub>2</sub>        | 330                            | 151               | 257               | 151               | 89        |
| CuC1 <sub>2</sub> (2Etpy) <sub>2</sub>     | 320                            | 147               | 246               | 183               | 89        |
| CuC1 <sub>2</sub> (2:611/epy) <sub>2</sub> | 314                            | 154               | 246               | 154               | 89        |
| $CuCl_2(4NO_2-py)_2$                       | 313                            |                   | 235               |                   | 270       |
| CuCl <sub>2</sub> (2Mepy) <sub>2</sub>     | 308,300sh                      | 160               | 260,257<br>253    | 191               | 89,363    |
| CuCl <sub>2</sub> (2C1py) <sub>2</sub>     | 308s,vb                        |                   | 233<br>234s       |                   | 210       |
| CuCl <sub>2</sub> (4CNpy) <sub>2</sub>     | 307                            |                   | 242               |                   | 270       |
| CuCl <sub>2</sub> (4Mepy) <sub>2</sub>     | 299                            |                   | 266               |                   | 270       |
| CuCl <sub>2</sub> (3Mepy) <sub>2</sub>     | 294                            |                   | 267               |                   | 270       |
| CuC1 <sub>2</sub> (4C1py) <sub>2</sub>     | 294s,b                         |                   | 243s              |                   | 210       |
| CuCl <sub>2</sub> (4-iPrpy) <sub>2</sub>   | 287                            |                   | 275               |                   | 270       |
| CuCl <sub>2</sub> py <sub>2</sub>          | 287,229(?)                     | 177               | 266               | 200               | 89        |
| CuCl <sub>2</sub> (3Brpy) <sub>2</sub>     | 305s <sup>*</sup> (?),<br>281s |                   | 261s              |                   | 210       |
| CuC12T                                     | 273vb                          |                   | 252s <b>,</b> 244 |                   | 210       |
| (CuC1 <sub>2</sub>                         | 329,277                        | 189)              |                   | :                 | 89,430    |
| CuBr <sub>2</sub> Quin <sub>2</sub>        | 266                            |                   | 256               |                   | 89        |
| CuBr <sub>2</sub> (2C1py) <sub>2</sub>     | 256s,249                       |                   | 234s              |                   | 210       |
| CuBr <sub>2</sub> py <sub>2</sub>          | 256,204(?)                     |                   | 268               |                   | 89        |
| CuBr <sub>2</sub> (Etpy) <sub>2</sub>      | 251                            |                   | 251               |                   | 89        |
|  |                                |                   |                   |                   |           |

Table 4.3 cont....

| Complex   | V <sub>Cu-x</sub> | <sup>δ</sup> Cu-x | <u><sup>v</sup>Cu-N</u> | <sup>δ</sup> Cu–N | Reference |
|---|-------------------|-------------------|-------------------------|-------------------|-----------|
| CuBr <sub>2</sub> (2Brpy) <sub>2</sub>                      | 244               |                   | 239                     |                   | 394       |
| CuBr <sub>2</sub> (3Mepy) <sub>2</sub>                      | 238               |                   | 269                     |                   | 356       |
| CuBr <sub>2</sub> (4Mepy) <sub>2</sub>                      | 234               |                   | 256                     |                   | 356,260   |
| CuBr <sub>2</sub> (4C1py) <sub>2</sub>                      | 234               |                   | 240sh                   |                   | 210       |
| CuBr <sub>2</sub> (2Mepy) <sub>2</sub>                      | 231               |                   | 268,259                 |                   | 89        |
| CuBr <sub>2</sub> (2:61Mepy) <sub>2</sub>                   | 230               |                   | 244                     |                   | 89        |
| CuBr <sub>2</sub> (3Brpy) <sub>2</sub>                      | 230s              |                   | 259s                    |                   | 210       |
| $\alpha$ -CuBr <sub>2</sub> (NH <sub>3</sub> ) <sub>2</sub> | 216s              |                   | 510m                    | 318m              | 353       |
| CuBr <sub>2</sub> T   | 225w,206s         |                   | 251s,<br>244            |                   | 210       |
| (CuBr <sub>2</sub>  | 254,223)          |                   |                         |                   | 430       |

.

\* Ligand band enhanced in CuCl<sub>2</sub>(3Brpy)<sub>2</sub>



Another correlation exists, as demonstrated by Frank and Rogers, between the ligand basicity and the Cu-N frequency. This relationship has not been plotted since it is perturbed by the presence of longer Cu-N bonds in the complexes with sterically hindered ligands. The absence of a strong dependence of frequency on ligand mass may suggest that the vibration does not involve displacement of the whole ligand, and that the Cu-N modes couple with those of the heteroaromatic rings.

Table 4.3 also shows that the Cu-N bending mode roughly follows  $\widehat{\mathcal{V}}_{\text{Cu-N}}$ , while the Cu-Cl deformation mode has an inverse correlation with the length of the long Cu-Cl bonds (CuCl<sub>2</sub> is taken to be the limiting case when two sets of Cu-Cl bonds are equivalent.) Figure 4.4 shows that this is expected, since the vibration in question may be described, either as a short Cu-Cl bending mode, or as a long Cu-Cl stretching mode. (See Appendix A.5.) In the case of the CuCl<sub>2</sub>py<sub>2</sub> complex this interpretation is in accord with the conclusions<sup>353</sup> of Adams and Lock, who demonstrated that the 229cm<sup>-1</sup> band was not due to long-bond stretching. The origin of this band is unclear.

The occurrence of multiple bands for  $CuCl_2(2Mepy)_2$  is explicable, since the dimeric structure suggested has C symmetry (if each monomer has a trans-configuration and these are joined by long Cu-Cl bonds) in which two stretching modes for the short Cu-Cl bonds (2B<sub>u</sub>) and two Cu-N

(98)

stretching modes  $(A_{u}+B_{u})$  are expected to be infrared active. The appearance of three  $\mathcal{D}_{Cu-N}$  components cannot be explained by any configuration and is probably due to site symmetry. None of the other complexes exhibit both multiple Cu-X and multiple Cu-N bands, apart from those of triazole (which only have C<sub>2</sub> symmetry). There is, therefore, no evidence from the far infrared spectra in support of square-pyramidal structures for any of these complexes.

Other features of table 4.3 call for comment. The relative orders of the ligands differ occasionally in the chloride and bromide series.  $\operatorname{CuCl}_2(\operatorname{2Brpy})_2$ , for example, appears (on the basis both of  $\mathcal{P}_1$ , and  $\mathcal{P}_{\operatorname{Cu-X}}$ ) to be more tetragonal than  $\operatorname{CuCl}_2(\operatorname{2Clpy})_2$ , while the reverse obtains for the bromide analogues. The very different Cu-N frequencies of the 4Clpy and 3Brpy complexes are difficult to interpret. The high Cu-Cl stretching frequency recorded for the phenazine complex can probably be attributed to the absence of any halide bridging, and also to the low basicity and high **M**-acceptor capacity (see Chapter III) of the organic ligand. It is possible that any conclusions drawn from the table are invalidated because the modes compared do not all have the same form.

#### Near-Infrared Spectra

#### The Halopyridines

Table 4.4 records the infrared maxima of the halopyridines and their metal complexes in the region 375-1700 cm<sup>-1</sup>. The assignments given

|         |  | Table 4.4                           | Section                 | Infrar<br>A balow | ed spectra (375-17<br>ridine complexes o   | 00cm <sup>-1</sup> ) of the                |
|---------|--|-------------------------------------|-------------------------|-------------------|--|--|
| 2Clpy   | CuCl <sub>2</sub> (2Clpy) <sub>2</sub> | $\frac{1aDle 4.4}{CuBr_2(2C1py)_2}$ | Vib <sup>n</sup><br>No. | <u>2Brpy</u>      | <u>CuCl<sub>2</sub>(2Brpy)<sub>2</sub></u> | <u>CuBr<sub>2</sub>(2Brpy)<sub>2</sub></u> |
| 407ms   | 441sh                                  | 443w                                | <u>16a</u>              | 405ms             | 431m                                       | 428m                                       |
| 425ms   | 437m                                   | 436m                                | 6a                      |                   |  |  |
| 478m    | 487mw                                  | 482mw                               | 11                      | 466ms             |  | 471m                                       |
| 615m    | 640mw                                  |                                     | 6b                      | 611ms             | 641mw                                      | 647w                                       |
| 720vs   | 728m                                   | 732m                                | 4,12                    | 695vs             | 703m                                       | 698m                                       |
| 762vs   | 761ms                                  | 768m                                | 10b                     | 756vs             | 760ms                                      | 759s                                       |
| 787sh,w | 774sh                                  | 783mw                               |                         |                   |  |  |
| 823     | 801vw                                  | 804w                                | 16a+16b                 | ,                 |  |  |
| 880mw   | 878w                                   | 893w                                | 10a                     | 883mw,b           | 887vw                                      |  |
| 920w,b  |  | 936w                                | 5                       | 930mw             |  |  |
| 960m    | 972w                                   | 970m,b                              | 17a                     | 958w              | 962w                                       | 96 <b>1</b> w                              |
| 988s    | 1019m                                  | 1025mv                              | 1                       | 984s              | 1023m                                      | 1020mw                                     |
| 1042s   | 1049m                                  | 1050mw                              | 18a                     | 1040s             | 1047m                                      | 1046mw,b                                   |
| 1082s   | 109 <b>3</b> m                         | 1093mw                              | 18b                     | 1076vs            | 1082m                                      | 1078m                                      |
| 1119vs  | 1129m                                  | 1137sh                              | 13                      | 1106vs            | 1117m                                      | 1116m                                      |
| 1150s   | <b>1157</b> m                          | 1153mw                              | 9a                      | 1146ms            | 1148m                                      | <b>1151</b> m                              |
|         |  |                                     |                         |                   |  |  |

Table 4.4 Section A cont....

.

| 2Clpy                    | CuCl <sub>2</sub> (2Clpy) <sub>2</sub> | CuBr <sub>2</sub> (2C1py) <sub>2</sub> | <u>Vib<sup>n</sup><br/>No.</u> | 2Brpy           | CuCl <sub>2</sub> (2Brpy)2 | CuBr <sub>2</sub> (2Brpy) <sub>2</sub> |
|--------------------------|--|--|--------------------------------|-----------------|----------------------------|--|
| 1240mw                   | 1236w                                  |  | 2x6b                           | 1238mw          |                            |  |
| 1286m <b>s</b>           | 1290m                                  | 1294w                                  | 3                              | 1 <b>2</b> 82m  | 1282mw                     | 1279mw                                 |
| 1363m <b>7</b><br>1370sh | 1392ms                                 | 1381w                                  | 14                             | 1351mw          |                            |  |
| 1421vs                   | 1430m                                  | 1420m                                  | 19b                            | 1417vs          | 1416ms                     | 1414m                                  |
| 1455vs                   |  | 1460m,b                                | 19a                            | 1450vs          | 1473ms,b                   |  |
| 1550sh,w                 | 1520m                                  | 1522w                                  | 2x10b                          |                 |                            |  |
| 1571)                    | 156Om                                  | 1 <b>56</b> 0mw                        | 8b                             | 1564            | 1557m                      | 1556m                                  |
| 1582) vs                 | 1591mw                                 | 1587w                                  | 8a                             | 157 <b>4</b> vs | 1588m                      | 1585m                                  |
| 1611m                    | 1596m                                  | 1600mw                                 | 10a+4                          |                 |                            |  |

.

## Table 4.4 Section B

Infrared spectra (375-1700cm<sup>-1</sup>) of the halopyridine complexes of copper(II)

| <u>3Brpy</u> | <u>Vib<sup>n</sup> No.</u> | CuCl <sub>2</sub> (3Brpy) <sub>2</sub> | CuBr <sub>2</sub> (3Brpy) <sub>2</sub> |
|--------------|----------------------------|--|--|
| 410ms        | 16a                        | 407ws(?)                               | 408m(?)                                |
| 430ms        | 11                         |  |  |
| 499s         | 2 x 15                     | 47 <i>3</i> w                          | 474w                                   |
| 591ms        | 6b                         | 644s                                   | 644ms                                  |
| (00-         | <b>(</b> <sup>4</sup>      | 679s                                   | 678vs                                  |
| 690s         | <b>{</b> 12                | 721m                                   | {717<br>728} m,b                       |
| 787ms        | <b>1</b> 0b                | 798s                                   | 795vs                                  |
| 820mw        |                            | 841w,b                                 | 842w,b                                 |
|              | 10a                        | 914m                                   | 912m                                   |
| 946mw        | 5                          | 938mw                                  | 937mw                                  |
|              | 17a                        | 969mv,b                                | 965mv,b                                |
|              |                            | 986w                                   | 984w                                   |
| 1005s        | 1                          | 1027sh                                 | 1027                                   |
|              |                            | 1029m                                  | 1029                                   |
| 1022m        | 18a                        | 1050mw                                 | 1036<br>1049                           |

Table 4.4 Section B cont....

| <u>3Brpy</u> | <u>Vib<sup>n</sup> No</u> . | CuCl <sub>2</sub> (3Brpy) <sub>2</sub> | CuBr <sub>2</sub> (3Brpy) <sub>2</sub> |
|--------------|-----------------------------|--|--|
| 1083)        | 13                          | 1059)                                  | 1087ms                                 |
| 1093) ms     | 18b                         | 1099 <sup>ms</sup>                     | 1100s                                  |
| 1117m        | 6a + 10b                    | <b>1116</b> m                          | <b>1114</b> m                          |
|              |                             | 1167mv,b                               | 1167mw,b                               |
| 1189mw       | 9a                          | <b>1191</b> m                          | 1193m                                  |
|              | 3                           | 1232mw                                 | 1230mv                                 |
|              |                             | 1304sh                                 | 1310sh                                 |
| 1320m        | 14                          | <b>131</b> 8m                          | 1318ms                                 |
| 1388mw       |                             | 1370w,b                                | 1370w,b                                |
|              |                             | 1419sh                                 | 1416sh                                 |
| 1411s        | 19b                         | 1427s,b                                | 1422s,b                                |
|              |                             | 1460sh                                 | 1460ms,b                               |
| 1452s        | <b>19</b> a                 | 1475ms                                 | 1475mw                                 |
| 1558m        | 8b                          | 1558ms                                 | 1557ms                                 |
| 1564ms       | 8a                          | 159 <b>2</b> ms                        | 1592ms                                 |

.

|                    |                             | Table 4.4 Section C                        |  |
|--------------------|-----------------------------|--|--|
| <u>4C1py</u>       | <u>Vib<sup>n</sup> No</u> . | <u>CuCl<sub>2</sub>(4Clpy)<sub>2</sub></u> | CuBr <sub>2</sub> (4C1py) <sub>2</sub> |
| 492m               | 11                          | 497vs(?)                                   | 500m(?)                                |
|                    | 6b                          | 658mw                                      | 653mw                                  |
|                    | 15 + 16a                    | 708mw                                      | 711sh                                  |
| 708ms              | 12                          | 718w                                       | 721sh                                  |
|                    | 4                           | 728ms                                      | 729s                                   |
| 807ms              | 10b                         | 806s                                       | 807 <b>v</b> s                         |
|                    | 5                           | 835m                                       | 832ms                                  |
|                    | 10a                         | 915w                                       | 919sh                                  |
|                    | 17a                         | 947w                                       | 949sh,b                                |
| 984w               | 2 x 11                      | 968mw,b                                    | 970m,b                                 |
| 999w               | 1                           | 1000mw,b                                   | 1000w                                  |
|                    |                             | 1027m                                      | 1026m                                  |
| 1060mw             | 18a                         | 1056ws                                     | 1056ms                                 |
|                    | 18b                         | 1092mw                                     | 1.09 3mw                               |
| 1102m              | 13                          | 1110ms                                     | 1111ms                                 |
| 1130w              | 12 + 6a                     | <b>117</b> 0mw,b                           | 1169mw,b                               |
| 1213 <sub>mw</sub> | 4 +11                       | 1210m                                      | 1213m                                  |

Table 4.4 Section C cont....

| <u>4C1py</u>  | <u>Vib<sup>n</sup>No.</u> | <u>CuCl<sub>2</sub>(4Clpy)<sub>2</sub></u> | <u>CuBr<sub>2</sub>(4C1py)<sub>2</sub></u> |
|---------------|---------------------------|--|--|
| <b>1220</b> 1 | mv 9a                     | 1230mw                                     | 1227mw                                     |
| 1318w         | 3                         | 1315m                                      | 1315m                                      |
|               | 14                        | 1350w,b                                    | 1341w,b                                    |
|               | 12+6b                     | 1377w,b                                    | 1372w,b                                    |
| 1407m         | s 19b                     | 1417s                                      | 1416s                                      |
| 1452w         | 2 x 4                     | 1473s,b                                    | 1473s,b                                    |
| 1482m         | s 19a                     | 1487s                                      | 1486ms                                     |
|               | 8b                        | 1521w                                      | 1520w                                      |
|               |                           | 1560ms                                     | 1559ms                                     |
| 1573m         | s,b 8a                    | 1595s                                      | 1596s                                      |
| 1642m         | vb 2 x 10b                | 1618w                                      | 1618w                                      |
|               | 5 + 10b                   | 1654mv                                     | 1654m                                      |

•

•

follow from the work of Green et al,<sup>431</sup> since the spectra are little changed by co-ordination<sup>89,90</sup>. The data for the 2-halopyridine complexes agree well with those of McWhinnie<sup>394</sup>, while the spectra of the other complexes have not previously been reported.

The ligand vibrations generally increase in frequency on 432 co-ordination , in agreement with the conclusions of extensive work on the simpler cyanide ligand. The smallness of the shifts due to co-ordination has been attributed to backdonation which weakens bonds by partially occupying the ligand of \*orbitals. This is also 432 consistent with the work on cyanides, which indicates that the frequencies of the metal-ligand bands increase and those of the ligand bands decrease, as the negative charge accumulated on the metal increases or as metal-ligand M -bonding increases. If partial **T**-bonding is assumed the higher polarisability of Br, relative to Cl, explains why the ligand frequencies are generally slightly lower in the bromide complexes.

Table 4.5 details a study made of those ligand modes which 59,213 have been reported to be sensitive to the stereochemistry of the metal ion. It was found that the shift on  $\mathcal{V}_{6a}$  (a substituentsensitive band), due to co-ordination, showed a rough inverse correlation with steric hindrance (measured by  $\mathcal{V}_1$ ); while that of  $\mathcal{V}_{10b}$  (a  $\chi_{CH}$  band) roughly correlated with ligand basicity.

# Table 4.5

١

Selected ligand vibration frequencies (cm<sup>-1</sup>) for copper(II) complexes of substituted pyridines.

| Vibration Number                          |                  |                  |           |                  |          |                       |               |           |  |
|---|------------------|------------------|-----------|------------------|----------|-----------------------|---------------|-----------|--|
| Compound                                  | <u>16b</u>       | <u>6a</u>        | <u>12</u> | <u>10</u> b      | <u>1</u> | <u>9a</u>             | <u>8a</u>     | Reference |  |
| 2Etpy                                     | 152              | 497              | 796       | 749              | 995      | 1147                  | 1595          | 433       |  |
| CuCl <sub>2</sub> (2Etpy) <sub>2</sub>    | 147              | 473              | 809       | 773              | 1014     | 1166                  | 1612          | 89        |  |
| CuBr <sub>2</sub> (2Etpy) <sub>2</sub>    | 154              | 472              | 807       | 769              | 1011     | 1166                  | 1611          | 89        |  |
| 2:6IMepy                                  | 216              | 541              |           | 778              | 995      | 1155                  | 1592          | 89        |  |
| CuCl <sub>2</sub> (2:6IMepy) <sub>2</sub> | 285              | 543              |           | 805              | 1029     | 1167                  | 1615,<br>1605 | 89        |  |
| CuBr <sub>2</sub> (2:61Mepy) <sub>2</sub> | 286              | 543              |           | 805 <sub>,</sub> | 1030     | 1166                  | 1616,<br>1607 | 89        |  |
| ЗМеру                                     | 217              | 538              | 800       | 788              | 1025     | 1190                  | 1594          | 431       |  |
| CuCl <sub>2</sub> (3Mepy) <sub>2</sub>    | 212*             | 542              | 824       | 799              | 1036     | 1196                  | 1608          | 356       |  |
| CuBr <sub>2</sub> (3Mepy) <sub>2</sub>    |                  | 540              | 822       | 799              | 1035     | 1198                  | 1608          | 356       |  |
| 2Brpy                                     | 178              | 315              | 701       | 761              | 991      | 1146                  | 1573          | 431       |  |
| CuCl <sub>2</sub> (2Brpy) <sub>2</sub>    |                  | 321 <sup>†</sup> | 703       | 760              | 1023     | 1148                  | 1588          | This work |  |
| CuBr <sub>2</sub> (2Brpy) <sub>2</sub>    |                  | 323 <sup>†</sup> | 698       | 759              | 1020     | 1151                  | 1585          | This work |  |
| 2Меру                                     | 207              | 548              | 800       | 751              | 994      | 1143                  | 1590          | 431       |  |
| CuCl <sub>2</sub> (2Mepy) <sub>2</sub>    | 204              | 559 8            | 309,816   | 783,768          | 1033     | 1155                  | 1612          | 89        |  |
| CuBr <sub>2</sub> (2Mepy) <sub>2</sub>    | 207              | 559 8            | 308,805   | 78 5,770         | 1034     | 1155                  | 1612          | 89        |  |
| 2C1py                                     | 190              | 428              | 727       | 763              | 994      | 1150                  | 1577          | 431       |  |
| CuC1 <sub>2</sub> (2C1py) <sub>2</sub>    |                  | 437              | 728       | 761              | 1019     | 1157                  | 1596          | This work |  |
| CuBr <sub>2</sub> (2C1py) <sub>2</sub>    |                  | 436              | 735       | 768              | 1025     | 1153                  | 1600          | This work |  |
| 4Mepy                                     | 211              | 515              | 800       | 800              | 997      | 1224                  | 1608          | 431       |  |
| CuC12(4Mepy)2                             | 209 <sup>‡</sup> | 549              | 809       | 815              | 1034     | 1230 <b>,</b><br>1241 | 1618          | 356       |  |

1

Table 4.5 cont....

| Vibration Number                       |            |              |                             |            |                       |               |           |           |  |
|--|------------|--------------|-----------------------------|------------|-----------------------|---------------|-----------|-----------|--|
| Compound                               | <u>16b</u> | <u>6a</u>    | <u>12</u>                   | <u>10b</u> | <u>1</u>              | <u>9a</u>     | <u>8a</u> | Reference |  |
| CuBr <sub>2</sub> (4Mepy) <sub>2</sub> |            | 550          | 809                         | 816        | 1033                  | 1232,<br>1238 | 1618      | 356       |  |
| ру                                     | 403        | 601          | 1031                        | 749        | 991                   | 1238          | 1578      | 59        |  |
| CuC1 <sub>2</sub> py <sub>2</sub>      | 440        | 641          | 1041                        |            | 1015                  | 1219          | 1600      | 59        |  |
| CuBr <sub>2</sub> py <sub>2</sub>      | 439        | 640          | 1038                        |            | 1015                  | 1223          | 1600      | 59        |  |
| 4C1py                                  | 182        | 414          | 712                         | 811        | 996                   | 1219          | 1575      | 431       |  |
| CuC1 <sub>2</sub> (4C1py) <sub>2</sub> | 195**      | 497 <b>(</b> | ?)7 <b>2</b> 8              | 806        | 1000 <b>,</b><br>1027 | 1230          | 1595      | This work |  |
| CuBr <sub>2</sub> (4C1py) <sub>2</sub> |            | 500(         | ?)729                       | 807        | 1000,<br>1026         | 1227          | 1595      | This work |  |
| 3Brpy                                  | 182        | 319          | 705                         | 792        | 1008                  | 1189          | 1573      | 431       |  |
| CuCl <sub>2</sub> (3Brpy) <sub>2</sub> | 208**      | 410 <b>(</b> | ?)721                       | 798        | 102 <b>7,</b><br>1029 | 1191          | 1592      | This work |  |
| CuBr <sub>2</sub> (3Brpy) <sub>2</sub> |            |              | ?) <sup>2</sup> 717,<br>728 | 795        | 1027,<br>1029         | 1193          | 1592      | This work |  |

## Notes:

- \* From reference 270
- \*\* From reference 210
- + From reference 394
- **‡** From reference 213

356

Gill and Kingdon found that stereochemistry affected the relative intensity of the  $\gamma_1(\gamma_{cc})$  and  $\gamma_{18a}(\beta_{CH})$  bands. In agreement with this, it is seen that the  $artheta_1$  peak is the stronger for the complexes of sterically hindered ligands, and vice versa for those of the unhindered ligands. Further, none of the bands generally split in the complexes of the hindered ligands, but splitting is often seen in the bands of the unhindered ligands. Since the most likely cause of this splitting is coupling of the vibrations of the two organic ligands co-ordinated to the same metal ion, the observed trend is in agreement with the higher symmetry of the planar species expected for hindered ligands. (less bands are infrared-allowed in the higher symmetries).

### Phenazine

The spectrum recorded for phenazine agrees well with previous 429,434-436 reports, and is given in table 4.7 with that of CuCl P 436 and the assignment of Neto, et al . Since this assignment is incomplete for the A<sub>u</sub> and B modes, the table also gives the 1u assignment for anthracene<sup>437-441</sup>, which is formally analogous. The data offers tenuous evidence for bidentate co-ordination of phenazine in CuCl<sub>2</sub>P, since the intensities of the bands in the complex are nearly always closer to those of phenazine (which, like bidentate 435 phenazine, has D<sub>2h</sub> symmetry) than to those of its mono-hydrochloride (which has the lower <sup>C2</sup> symmetry.) Table 4.7

Infrared spectra (cm<sup>-1</sup>) and assignment for  $CuCl_2P$ 

|                          | • · · ·            |                    | -                    | 2<br>Assign                                   | ment  |
|--------------------------|--------------------|--------------------|----------------------|---|---|
| <u>CuC1<sub>2</sub>P</u> | Phenazine          | PHC1 <sup>a)</sup> | <u>Anthracene</u> b) | Phenazine <sup>C)</sup>                       | Anthracened)  |
| 422m                     | 393s               |                    |                      |   | <sup>B</sup> <sub>3U</sub> (β <sub>CC</sub> ).                |
| 452m,b                   |                    |                    | 465s                 |   | B <sub>IU</sub> (γ <sub>CC</sub> )                            |
| 472)<br>m b              | 477w               |                    | 473s                 | A <sub>u</sub> (Y <sub>CC</sub> )             | B <sub>1U</sub> (γ <sub>CC</sub> )ν <sub>42</sub>             |
| 472<br>m,b<br>480        |                    |                    | 492w                 |   |   |
| 578m                     | 594vs              |                    | 601m                 | <sup>B</sup> <sub>3u</sub> (β <sub>CC</sub> ) | B <sub>1u</sub> (γ <sub>CC</sub> )ν <sub>42</sub>             |
| 633m                     |                    |                    | 620sh                |   | B <sub>3u</sub> (β <sub>CC</sub> )ν <sub>66</sub>             |
| 650)<br>m                | 655w               |                    | 656w                 | <sup>B</sup> 2u <sup>(β</sup> CC)             | $\mathbb{B}_{2u}^{(\beta}CC)v_{55}$                           |
| 658                      |                    |                    |                      |   |   |
| 708m                     | 743                | 740vs              | 726s                 |   | $B_{1u}(\gamma_{CH})v_{41}$                                   |
| 735ms                    | 751) <sup>s</sup>  | 760vs              | 743s                 | <sup>B</sup> 1u <sup>(γ</sup> CH)             | $B_{2u}^{(\beta}(\beta_{CC})v_{54}$                           |
| 774mv,b                  |                    | 775ms              | 775w                 |   | A <sub>u</sub>  |
| 834m,b                   | 82 <b>1s</b> s     | 825ms              | 809w                 | $B_{3u}(\beta_{CC})$                          | A <sub>u</sub>  |
|                          | 856m               | 880w               | 886s                 | Α <sub>u</sub> (γ <sub>CH</sub> )             | $B_{1u}(\gamma_{CH})v_{40}$                                   |
| 897mv                    | 902m               | 900ms              | 907m                 | $B_{2u}(v_{CC})$                              | <sup>B</sup> <sub>2u</sub> (β <sub>CC</sub> ) <sup>ΰ</sup> 53 |
| 934 <b>7</b> mw          | 939sh              | 920ms              |                      | <sup>B</sup> 2u                               |   |
| 945                      | 944m               | 955vw:             |                      |   |   |
| 970ms,b                  | 956m               | 975vw              | 957s                 | Α <sub>u</sub> (γ <sub>CH</sub> )             | <sup>B</sup> 1u <sup>(γ</sup> CH)ν39                          |
| 1000mw                   | 991m               | 1030s              | 980mw                |   | A <sub>u</sub> (Y <sub>CH</sub> )                             |
|                          | 996m               |                    | 2                    | R (Q)   |   |
| 10 <b>3</b> 0mw          | 1004mw             |                    | 999mw                | <sup>B</sup> <sub>3u</sub> (β <sub>CH</sub> ) | <sup>B</sup> 3u <sup>(β</sup> CH)ν64                          |
| 1080mw                   | 1068               |                    | 1065w                |   | <sup>B</sup> <sub>3u</sub> (β <sub>CH</sub> )                 |
| 1100mw                   | 1074) <sup>w</sup> |                    |                      |   |   |
| 1122m                    | 1108m              | 1130vs             | 1125w                | B <sub>lu</sub> (H)                           | <sup>B</sup> 3u <sup>(β</sup> CH) <sup>ν</sup> 65             |

Table 4.7 cont....

|                          |               |                     |            | Assignme                                      |   |
|--------------------------|---------------|---------------------|------------|---|---|
| <u>CuCl<sub>2</sub>P</u> | Phenazine     | MIC1 <sup>a</sup> ) | Anthracene | Phenazine <sup>C)</sup>                       | Anthracene <sup>d)</sup>                                      |
| 1149)<br>m,b             | 1139sh        |                     | 1150m Z    | <sup>B</sup> 2u <sup>(β</sup> CH)             | $B_{2u}(\beta_{CH})v_{52}$                                    |
| 1169                     | <b>11</b> 46m | 1 <b>175</b> w      | 1169w )    | <sup>1</sup> 2u <sup>CP</sup> CH <sup>2</sup> | $B_{3u}(\beta_{CH})v_{63}$                                    |
| 1210m                    | 1205sh        | 1210                | 1216w      |   | <sup>B</sup> 2u   |
| 1215m                    | 1209mw        | 1225w               | 1347w      | <sup>B</sup> <sub>3u</sub> (ν <sub>CC</sub> ) |   |
| 1306)<br>W               | 1307w         |                     | 1298w      | <sup>B</sup> 2u <sup>(ν</sup> CC)             | $B_{2u}^{(\beta}CH)v_{51}$                                    |
| 1318                     | 1323w         | 1320w               | 1316s      |   | <sup>B</sup> 2u <sup>(ν</sup> CC)ν <sub>50</sub>              |
| 1342mw,b                 | 1357m         | 1355ms              |            | <sup>B</sup> 2u <sup>(ν</sup> CC)             | $B_{3u}(v_{CC})v_{61}$  |
|                          | •             | 1380ms              | 1398w      |   | $B_{3u}(\beta_{CC})v_{60}$                                    |
| 1433m                    | 1429m         | 1425m               | 1448m      | $B_{3u}(v_{CC})$                              | $B_{2u}(\beta_{CC})v_{49}$                                    |
| 1455sh                   | 1457w         | 1465vs              | 1462       |   | ${}^{B}_{3u}(v_{CC})v_{59}$                                   |
|                          | 1476mw        |                     |            | <sup>B</sup> 2u                               |   |
| 1475m,b                  | 1507s         |                     |            |   | $B_{3u}(v_{CC})v_{62}$  |
| <b>151</b> 9m            | 1512vs        | 1520ms              | 1533w      | <sup>B</sup> <sub>3u</sub> (ν <sub>CC</sub> ) | <sup>B</sup> 3u <sup>(ν</sup> CC <sup>)</sup> ν <sub>58</sub> |
| 1577mw                   | 1576w         | 1570m               | 1620m      |   | $B_{2u}(v_{CC})v_{48}$  |

# Notes:

xy is the ring plane. The x axis bisects all three rings.

- a) From reference 435
- b) From references 437-441
- c) From reference 436
- d) From references 437, 439, 440

### Triazole

In the absence of an infrared assignment for 1:2:4-Triazole,

### Discussion

The reflectance and far-infrared data concur in suggesting that the complexes, with the exception of CuCl  $(2Clpy)_2$ , may be divided into two groups:

- (a) Those of 3Brpy and 4Clpy which probably have polymeric, tetragonally, distorted, octahedral structures similar to 186,237 those (fig.3.1) of the bis-pyridine complexes
- (b) CuBr (2Clpy) and those of 2Brpy, Quin and P which may have even more distorted structures. The far-infrared spectra suggest that all these complexes are square-planar (fig. 3.3; or, in the case of phenazine- fig.7.3) rather than squarepyramidal.

The data on CuCl (2Clpy) is inconclusive.  $2^{2}$ 

While these effects would appear to be connected with the steric hindrance caused by 2-substituents, models show that the 390-393 matter is finely balanced and depends on the value taken for the Van der Waals radius of chlorine. If the value for a covalently bound chlorine atom is used then all these ligands can co-ordinate, Table 4.8

Infrared spectra (cm<sup>-1</sup>) and tentative assignments for the copper(II) complexes of 1:2:4-Triazole.

| <u>CuCl<sub>2</sub>T</u> | <u>CuBr<sub>2</sub>T</u> | Triazole | Pyrrole <sup>442</sup> | Vibration <sup>442</sup><br>Number | 2 Summetry*           | Form                              |
|--------------------------|--------------------------|----------|------------------------|------------------------------------|-----------------------|-----------------------------------|
|                          | 414mav                   | 415mw    |                        |                                    |                       |                                   |
| 480mw                    | 477mw                    |          |                        |                                    |                       |                                   |
| 514m                     | 499mw                    | 502mv    | 510w                   | 18                                 | A <sub>2</sub>        | YCC                               |
| 552nev                   | 551nnv                   |          | 565w,b                 | 21                                 | B <sub>2</sub>        | Y<br>NH                           |
| 619                      | 618ms                    |          | 618                    | 5-22                               |                       |                                   |
| 622) <sup>ms</sup>       |                          |          |                        |                                    |                       |                                   |
| 659mw                    | 662mv                    | 645m     | 647w                   | 10                                 | <sup>B</sup> 1        | βCC                               |
| 716w                     | 707                      | 717w     | 711w                   | 1                                  | A <sub>1</sub>        | β<br>CC                           |
| 730ms,b                  | 726 ms,b                 | 673vs    | 768s                   | 22                                 | <sup>B</sup> 2        | ΥCH                               |
| 8 <b>71</b> m            | 868ms                    | 882vs    | 868m                   | 20                                 | A <sub>2</sub>        | Υ<br>CH                           |
| 942                      | 946m                     | (927s    | 1015vs                 | 11                                 | <sup>B</sup> 1        | β <sub>CH</sub>                   |
| 942<br>m,b               |                          | 952s     | 1046vs                 | 12 or 24                           | $B_1 \text{ or } B_2$ | <sup>β</sup> CH ORΥ               |
| 968                      | 9 <b>7</b> 2m            | 975s     | 1076vs                 | 2                                  | ۸ <sub>l</sub>        | β<br>CH                           |
| 1076ms                   | 1070ms                   | 1050s    | 1046vs                 | 12 or 24                           | $B_1 \text{ or } B_2$ | <sup>B</sup> CHOT Y               |
| 1135m                    | 1130m                    | 1139vs   | 1146vs                 | 3 or 13                            | $A_1 \text{ or } B_1$ | ν <sub>CC</sub> or <sup>β</sup> N |
| 1165m,b                  | 1168m,b                  | 1170s    | 1146vs                 | 3 or 13                            | $A_1 \text{ or } B_1$ | ν <sub>CC</sub> or <sup>β</sup> N |
| 1210mw                   | 1208mw                   | 1247vs   | 1202w                  | †                                  |                       |                                   |
| 1236ти                   |                          | 1263vs   | 1237 <b>w</b>          | 4                                  | Al                    | βœ                                |
| 1312ms                   | 1307ms                   | 1293ms   | 1289m                  | 2 x 10                             |                       |                                   |
|                          |                          | 1325mw   | 1313                   | +                                  |                       |                                   |

Table 4.8 cont....

| <u>CuC1<sub>2</sub>T</u> | <u>CuBr<sub>2</sub>T</u>     | Triazole     | Pyrrole <sup>442</sup> | Vibration <sup>442</sup><br>Number | 2<br>Symmetry* | Form    |
|--------------------------|------------------------------|--------------|------------------------|------------------------------------|----------------|---------|
|                          |                              | 1376mv       | 1384m                  | 5                                  | A <sub>1</sub> | ۲CC     |
| 1415)<br>1423            |                              | 1415w,b      | 1418s                  | 14                                 | <sup>B</sup> 1 | ۲CC     |
| 1423                     | 1423ms                       |              |                        |                                    |                |         |
| 1481)<br>(MW,b<br>1500)  | 1466)<br>1479) <sup>mw</sup> | 1480ms       | 1467s                  | 6                                  | A <sub>1</sub> | v<br>CC |
| 1500                     | 1479) <sup>11W</sup>         |              |                        |                                    |                |         |
| 1515m                    | 1513m                        | 1525         | 1530s                  | 15                                 | <sup>B</sup> 1 | ۲CC     |
| 1 <b>5</b> 47m           | 1541m                        | 1525<br>1538 |                        |                                    |                |         |

\*The molecular plane is taken as xz; z is the diad axis <sup>†</sup>Not given by Lord and Miller <sup>442</sup> at normal bond lengths, to a CuCl chain like that present in  $2^{\text{CuCl}_2 py_2}$ . If the value for an ionic chloride ion is used then none of the ligands can co-ordinate in this way. The observation of steric hindrance may, therefore, be attributed to the presence of some ionic copper-halogen bonding, consistent with the co-ordination of strongly basic organic ligands like Quin and 3Mepy. The influence of ligand basicity would stem from the electroneutrality principle. The planar structures of the complexes of the weaker bases may be necessitated in order to obtain maximum metal-ligand  $\hat{\mathbf{n}}$ -bonding.

## Experimental

The reflectance spectra were determined at room temperature on a Beckman DK2A spectrophotometer fitted with a standard reflectance attachment. Infrared spectra were recorded on a Unicam SP100 spectrophotometer as mulls in Nujol or Halocarbon oil, thin sheets of polythene being used to protect the windows. The Gouy method was used for room-temperature, magnetic measurements, and the 132 tube calibrated with HgCo(NCS)<sub>4</sub>. X-ray powder photographs were taken using a 9cm. diameter Unicam camera and CuK<sub>c</sub> radiation, measurements being made with a Solus-Schall ruler. Copper and 444 ionisable halide (denoted X') were determined gravimetrically as Cuen<sub>2</sub>HgI<sub>4</sub> and AgX. Analytical grade copper salts were used, and ligands obtained from Messrs. Koch-Light Ltd. All products were dried at 20°C/25mm.

## 393 Dichlorobis (2-chloropyridine) Copper (II)

Copper (II) chloride dihydrate (1.5g, 1 mol.) was dissolved in hot ethanol (30ml) and 2-chloropyridine (2.8g. 3 mol) added. After 1 hour the blue-green crystals of product (1.6g,54%) were filtered off and washed with ethanol. (Found:Cl<sup>+</sup>19.9; Cu, 17.6.  $C_{10}H_8Cl_2Cl_2CuN_2$  requires Cl<sup>+</sup>,19.6; Cu,17.6%).

393 <u>Dibromobis (2-chloropyridine) Copper (II</u>) (Found: Br, 35.6; Cul4.1.C<sub>108</sub><sup>H</sup><sub>2</sub>Cl<sub>2</sub><sup>Br</sup><sub>2</sub>CuN<sub>2</sub> requires Br, 35.5; Cu, 14.1%) was similarly prepared as dark green crystals (89%).

<u>Dichlorobis (2-bromopyridine) Copper (II</u>) (Copper (II) chloride dihydrate (lg.1mol) was dissolved in ethanol (10 ml) and 2-Bromopyridine (2.2g; excess) added. After 3 mins. the violet crystals of product (1.8g.68%) were filtered off and washed with ethanol. (Found: C1.15.7, Cu 14.2.  $C_{10}H_8Br_2Cl_2CuN_2$  requires Cl, 15.7; Cu,14.1%).

Dibromobis (2-bromopyridine) Copper (II) 2-bromopyridine (1.4g.2 mol) was added, with stirring, to a solution of copper (II) bromide (1g. 1 mol) in ethanol (20 ml). The dark green crystals of product (1.5g.62%) were filtered off and washed with ethanol and ether. (Found: Br', 30.0; Cu,11.6. C H Br Br' CuN requires Br', 29.6; Cu,11.8%).

<u>Dichlorobis (3-bromopyridine) Copper (II)</u> Copper (II) chloride dihydrate (0.85g. 1mol) was dissolved in water (30 ml) and 3-bromopyridine (1.6g 2 mol.) added, with stirring. After 4 hours the product (2 g.89%) was filtered off and washed with water. (Found: Cl,15.8; Cu.14.1.  $C_{10}H_3Br_2Cl_2CuN_2$  requires Cl, 15.7; Cu, 14.1%).

Dibromobis (3-bromo pyridine) Copper (II) was prepared in a similar manner. (Found: Br', 29.6; Cu, 11.4. C H Br/2 CuN requires Br'.29.6; Cu, 11.8%).

<u>Dichlorobis (4-chloropyridine) Copper (II)</u> 4-chloropyridine (1.33g. 2 mol) was run into a stirred solution of Copper (II) chloride dihydrate (1g. 1 mol.) in water (50 ml). After standing overnight the pale blue-green product (1.2g. 56%) was filtered off and washed with a little water. (Found: C,33.6; H,2.5; C1',19.6; Cu, 17.8.  $C_{10} + C_{2} +$ 

Dibromobis (4-chloropyridine) Copper (II) was likewise prepared. (Found: Br, 35.6; Cu, 14.1. C<sub>10</sub>H<sub>8</sub>Cl<sub>2</sub>Br<sub>2</sub>CuN<sub>2</sub> requires Br, 35.5; Cu, 14.1%).

Dibromo (4-H, 1,2,4-triazole) Copper (II) Sufficient aqueous ammonia solution (6M) was added to a solution of copper sulphate pertahydrate (3.5g. 1 mol), in water (30 ml.) to redissolve the initial precipitate. To this solution was added 1:2:4; triazole (1.95g. 2 mol) dissolved in water (10 ml). After standing for 2 hours the violet precipitate was filtered off, washed with water and dissolved in cold aqueous ammonia solution (900 ml; 6M). The solution was allowed to lose ammonia, when violet crystals formed. These were filtered off, washed with water, dissolved in warm aqueous hydrobromic acid (600 ml; 4M) and the solution filtered. On standing for 2 months, dark brown crystals precipitated from the filtrate. This product (1.5 g. 37%) was filtered off and washed with water. (Found: C, 8.1; H, 1.2; Br, 54.6; Cu, 21.7. C<sub>2</sub>H<sub>3</sub>Br<sub>2</sub>CuN<sub>3</sub> requires C, 8.2; H, 1.0; Br, 54.7; Cu, 21.7%)

<u>Dichloro (phenazine) Copper (II)</u> A solution of copper (II) chloride dihydrate (0.5g. 1 mol) in cold acetone (40 ml) was added, with stirring, to a solution of phenazine (0.53g. 1 mol) in cold acetone (50 ml). The fine brown crystals of crude product (0.7g. 76%) were filtered off and washed with acetone and ether. Purification was achieved by heating these crystals for 3 hours at  $85^{\circ}$ C in an oven. (Found: C1, 22.5; Cu, 20.9.  $C_{12}H_{8}C1$  CuN requires Cl, 22.5; Cu, 20.2%)

## CHAPTER V

# COMPLEXES OF THE HALOPYRIDINES

# WITH COBALT (II) HALIDES

The effect of steric hindrance of amine co-ordination on the structures of the copper (II) complexes of substituted pyridines has been discussed in Chapter IV. The smaller molecular volume 186 of  $\mathbf{d}$ -CoCl<sub>2</sub>py<sub>2</sub> compared with that of CuCl<sub>2</sub>py<sub>2</sub> suggested that these effects might be even more pronounced in the complexes of Cobalt (II). The work was therefore extended to these complexes. The halopyridine ligands were employed in order to study the effects of their low basicity.

#### 393

After D. J. Walker had prepared and characterised the tetrahedral complexes CoX<sub>2</sub>(2Clpy)<sub>2</sub> (where X = C1, Br, I), the complexes listed 394 in Table 5.1 were obtained. Subsequently McWhinnie reported some of these complexes of the 2-halopyrdines, and suggested, on the evidence of electronic and far-infrared spectra, that they had tetrahedral 358 Very recently Gill and Kingdon have described structures. the infrared and far-infrared spectra of most of these compounds. On the basis of the colour of the complexes they proposed that all those containing 2-halopyridines were tetrahedral, while those of the 3- and 4- halopyridines were octahedral; with the exception of the tetrahedral Col<sub>2</sub>(3Brpy)<sub>2</sub>, CoBr<sub>2</sub>(4Brpy)<sub>2</sub> and Col<sub>2</sub>(4Brpy)<sub>2</sub> species. In all cases the present work confirms these conclusions.

### Results

In addition to the complexes listed in table 5.1, impure

(107)

# Table 5.1

Reflectance spectra (kK) and room temperature magnetic moments (B.M.) of the cobalt(II) halopyridine complexes.

1

| Comp1ex                                | $^{\mu}$ eff | Band Maxima   |
|--|--------------|---|
| CoBr <sub>2</sub> py <sub>2</sub>      | 4.50         | 16.5(vs,sh),15.9(1.9),15.3(1.22),9.1(.73),6.8(.85),<br>6.0(.83) |
| CoC1 <sub>2</sub> (2C1py) <sub>2</sub> | 4.53         | 17.2(1.02),15.9(1.12),8.7(.65),7.2(.85),6.1(.87)                |
| CoBr <sub>2</sub> (2C1py) <sub>2</sub> | 4.45         | 15.7(1.65),7.8(.80),7.0(.95),6.0(.85)                           |
| CoI2(2Clpy)2                           | 4.63         | 15.8(vs,sh),15.0(1.22),7.8(.74),6.7(.82),5.7( s,sh)             |
| CoCl <sub>2</sub> (2Brpy) <sub>2</sub> | 4.52         | 17.1(1.11),15.7(1.28),8.6(.63),7.3(.80),6.1(.76)                |
| CoBr <sub>2</sub> (2Brpy) <sub>2</sub> | 4.61         | 15.5(1.41),8.2(.73),7.0(.88),6.1(.79)                           |
| CoCl <sub>2</sub> (3Brpy) <sub>2</sub> | 5.25         | 18.9(.27),18.0,16.4(.21),14.7,8.9(.05,b),6.5(.08,b)             |
| CoBr <sub>2</sub> (3Brpy) <sub>2</sub> | 5.19         | 18.3(.53),17.4,15.2(.38),12.6,8.2(.15,b),5.6(.26)               |
| CoI <sub>2</sub> (3Brpy) <sub>2</sub>  | 4.77         | 16.0(vs,sh),15.3(.99),14.6(.99),9.0(.54),7.0(.62),6.1(.         |
| CoCl <sub>2</sub> (4Clpy) <sub>2</sub> | 5.12         | 18.9(.31),17.9,16.1(.31),14.7,8.7(.05),6.2(.11)                 |
| CoBr <sub>2</sub> (4C1py) <sub>2</sub> | 5.16         | 15.1(sh,vs),14.5(.87),7.6(sh),5.2(.60,b)                        |
| αCoCl <sub>2</sub> py2                 | 5.15         | 18.8(.42),18.0,15.9(.32),8.6(.10,b),5.9(.17,b)                  |

specimens of  $\operatorname{Col}_2(2\operatorname{Brpy})_2$ ,  $\operatorname{CoBr}_2(4\operatorname{Clpy})_4$  and  $\operatorname{Col}_2(4\operatorname{Clpy})_2$  were 2 358 obtained. Gill and Kingdon have isolated the 2Brpy complex . No other tetrakis-complexes could be prepared, and the nature of  $\operatorname{CoBr}_2(4\operatorname{Clpy})_4$ is not clear at the present.

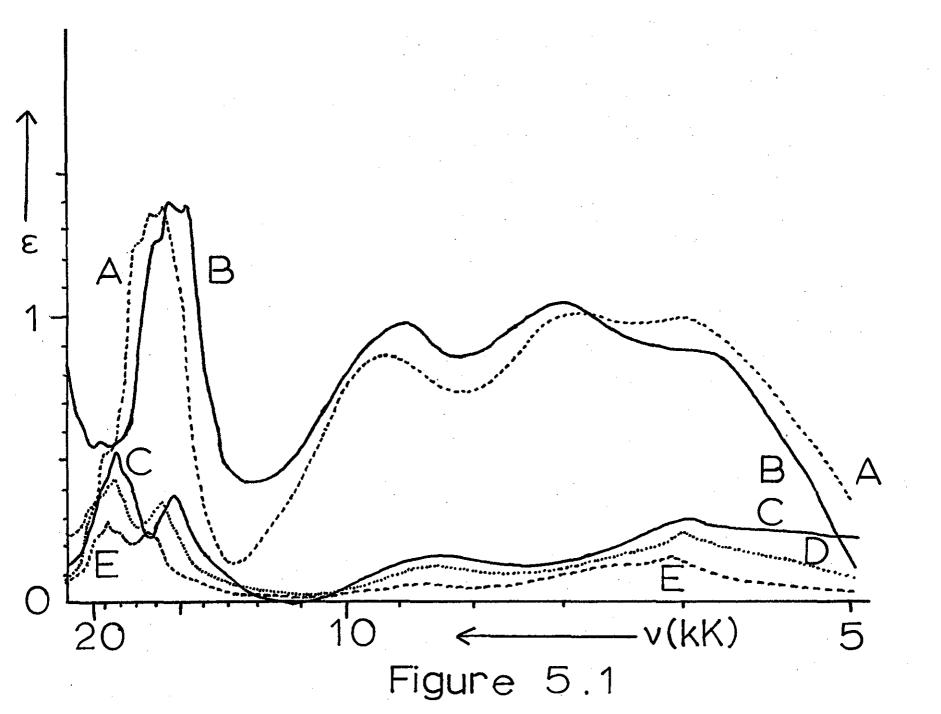
### Diffuse Reflectance Spectra;

The data of table 5.1 and the considerations of Chapter I indicate that the complexes contain tetrahedral or octahedral high-spin Cobalt (II) species. Figure 5.1 illustrates some of the spectra obtained.

### Tetrahedral Complexes

All the complexes of the 2-halopyridines, together with CoI<sub>2</sub>(3Brpy)<sub>2</sub> show two intense bands near 7kK and 16kK. The spectra are very 191 451,187 similar to those of the tetrahedral complexes CoBr, py, and CoCl<sub>2</sub>(p-tol)<sub>2</sub>, suggesting that the two bands are due to the  $\hat{\mathcal{V}}_{2}$  and  $\hat{\mathcal{V}}_{3}$ spin-allowed transitions. The data agree well with those of 394 though he reported weak bands near 4kK, where  $\mathcal{V}_{1}$  is McWhinnie, Such bands have been found using a Unicam SP200G expected. spectrophotometer, but were extremely weak. Since these bands are also exhibited by the pure ligands, it is considered that they are due to infrared overtones, and that the electronic  $\mathcal{D}_1$  band is weak (as it is forbidden in pure  $T_A$  symmetry ).

Both  $\mathcal{V}_2$  and  $\mathcal{V}_3$  show splitting which confuses the measurement of



the precise band centres. In the case of the  $\mathcal{V}_2$  band this has 191,452 been attributed to the  ${}^{4}A_2, {}^{4}B_1$  and  ${}^{4}B_2$  components in C symmetry, of the  ${}^{4}T_{1g}(F)$  state. The splitting of the  $\mathcal{V}_3$  band is further complicated by spin-orbit coupling  ${}^{452}$  of the  ${}^{4}T_{1g}(P)$  state with the 191 components of a close-lying  ${}^{2}G$  term, or by intercomplex interaction .

#### 195

Following Cotton, et al, the centres of gravity of each of the  $\mathcal{V}_2$  and  $\mathcal{V}_3$  systems were estimated visually. The parameters, given in table 5.2, were calculated using the methods of Chapter II. These values are approximate, but do conform to the usual spectrochemical and nephelauxetic series for the halide ligands (See Chapter I).

The highest component of  $\mathcal{V}_2$  appears at 9.1 kK for  $\operatorname{CoBr}_2 \operatorname{py}_2$ , but at 7.8kK for  $\operatorname{CoBr}_2(2\operatorname{Clpy})_2$ ; and at 9.0kK for  $\operatorname{CoI}_2(3\operatorname{Brpy})_2$ , but at 7,8kK for  $\operatorname{CoI}_2(2\operatorname{Clpy})_2$ . This data therefore supports the suggestion that the frequency of this component is influenced by steric hindrance.

### Octahedral Complexes

# Table 5.2

Calculated ligand field parameters (kK) for the cobalt(II) complexes with halopyridines.

| Complex                                | Stereochem.    |            | Observed  | Frequencies                 | Ca  | <b>1culated</b> | param | <u>eters</u> |
|--|----------------|------------|-----------|-----------------------------|-----|-----------------|-------|--------------|
|  |                | <u>v</u> 1 | <u>~2</u> | <u><u></u><sup>v</sup>3</u> | Dq  | <u>B†</u>       | λ_"   | <u>v</u> 1   |
| CoBr2py2                               | т <sub>d</sub> |            | .6.8      | 15.9                        | -39 | .72             | 12    | 3.9          |
| CoC1 <sub>2</sub> (2C1py) <sub>2</sub> | т <sub>d</sub> | ۰.         | 7.2       | 16.4                        | .41 | .74             | 13    | 4.1          |
| CoBr <sub>2</sub> (2Clpy) <sub>2</sub> | T <sub>d</sub> |            | 7.0       | 15.7                        | .41 | .70             | 11    | 4.1          |
| CoI <sub>2</sub> (2C1py) <sub>2</sub>  | т <sub>d</sub> |            | 6.7       | 15.0                        | .39 | .67             | 15    | 3.9          |
| CoCl <sub>2</sub> (2Brpy) <sub>2</sub> | т <sub>d</sub> |            | 7.3       | 15.7                        | .42 | .69             | 13    | 4.2          |
| CoBr <sub>2</sub> (2Brpy) <sub>2</sub> | т <sub>d</sub> |            | 7.0       | 15.5                        | .41 | .68             | 15    | 4.1          |
| CoCl <sub>2</sub> (3Brpy) <sub>2</sub> | o <sub>h</sub> | 7.7        | 16.4      | 18.9                        | .87 | .82             |       | 7.7          |
| CoBr <sub>2</sub> (3Brpy) <sub>2</sub> | 0 <sub>h</sub> | 6.9        | 15.2      | 18.3                        | .81 | .82             |       | 7.1          |
| CoI <sub>2</sub> (3Brpy) <sub>2</sub>  | т <sub>d</sub> |            | 7.0       | 15.3                        | .41 | .67             | 20    | 4.1          |
| CoC1 <sub>2</sub> (4C1py) <sub>2</sub> | 0 <sub>n</sub> | 7.5        | 16.1      | 18.9                        | .86 | .83             |       | 7.5          |
| & CoCl <sub>2</sub> py <sub>2</sub>    | ° <sub>h</sub> | 7.3        | 15.9      | 18.8                        | .85 | .83             |       | 7.4          |

probably due to transitions in D symmetry, to the  ${}^{4}B$  (P),  ${}^{4}B$  (P)  ${}^{2}h$   ${}^{1}g$   ${}^{2}g$ and  ${}^{4}B_{3g}(P)$  levels.  $\mathcal{N}_{3}$  was estimated as the centre of gravity of the  ${}^{4}T_{1g}(P)$  system, and the parameters of table 5.2 were obtained from this value and that of  $\mathcal{N}_{2}$ . The value predicted for  $\mathcal{N}_{1}$  is seen to be close to the mean of the two low frequency bands (this mean is given in table 5.2 as the observed frequency  $\mathcal{N}_{1}$ ), which are therefore probably components of the  $\mathcal{N}_{1}$  transition. It is not clear why two, rather than three, components of this band are observed. The calculations above are tentative, since the extent of the ground-state splitting is unknown.

These estimated values of Dq and B' do conform to the spectrochemical series for the halide ligands, but no significant trend in B' is apparent. The order of Dq for the amine ligands is py < 4Clpy < 3Brpy, which is the reverse of that for basicity but identical to that (See Chapters 1 and 3) expected if Co-N T -bonding is present. Since the differences in Dq values are so small they offer extremely unreliable evidence for T -bonding.

A comparison of the ligand-field parameters (using the rules of average environment:  $Dq \sim 4Dq / \Re$ , and  $B^{\dagger} \sim B^{\dagger}$ ) reveals that  $B^{\dagger}$ values are slightly lower, but Dq values are similar in the tetrahedral complexes relative to the octahedral species.

The spectrum of CoBr, (4Clpy), has an intensity intermediate

56

between those of typical octahedral and tetrahedral chromophores. This complex may be a mixture of tetrahedral and octahedral isomers. Apart from a shoulder at 7.6kK (which may be the octahedral  $\mathcal{D}_1$ , band), the spectrum is similar to (but weaker than) that of the tetrahedral  $\operatorname{CoBr}_2(4\operatorname{Clpy})_4$  complex.  $\operatorname{CoBr}_2(4\operatorname{Clpy})_2$  may, therefore, be octahedral, but mixed with sufficient of the tetrakis-complex to dominate the spectrum without affecting the magnetic moment (see later) or analysis results. None of these spectra bear any resemblance to those of 323 318,322,453-460square-planar or five-co-ordinate  $\operatorname{Co}(II)$  complexes.

## Magnetic Susceptibilities

The room-temperature magnetic moments of the complexes are given 19 in table 5.1 . They are typical of high-spin Cobalt (II) complexes and fall cleanly into two ranges: 4.45-4.77B.M. and 5.12-5.25B.M.

The former range is generally characteristic of tetrahedral species, according to equation 1.14 for a  ${}^{4}A_{2}$  ground-state, and includes  $\operatorname{Col}_{2}(\operatorname{3Brpy})_{2}$ and all the complexes of the 2-halopyridines. Table 5.2 lists the values of the effective spin-orbit coupling constant ( $\lambda^{\dagger}$ ), calculated using equation 1.14. These are generally higher than the free-ion value 149 (-0.172kK), as usual in the presence of covalent bonding. Differences in the values of  $\lambda^{\dagger}$  are probably not significant since the estimation of Dq is subject to error. The remaining complexes of 3Brpy and those of 4Clpy have 19 moments in the higher range, which is generally observed for octahedral structures.

Other stereochemistries are not excluded by the magnetic data. 323Square planar Co(Sal) .2H 0 and square-pyramidal CoCl (paphy)<sup>322</sup> have moments of 4.74B.M. and 4.84B.M. at room-temperature. Further, 19 461 the octahedral complexes CoF<sub>2</sub> and Co(PAH)<sub>3</sub>I<sub>2</sub> have moments as low as 4.73B.M. and 4.71.BM.

Magnetic data over a temperature range would resolve these ambiguities, but was not available. Thesobserved moments are not conclusive evidence for octahedral or tetrahedral structures, but support the other results which indicate these sterochemistries.

## Electronic Spectra in Solution

Polymeric octahedral structures have been indicated above for the complexes  $\text{CoCl}_2(3\text{Brpy})_2$  and  $\text{CoBr}_2(3\text{Brpy})_2$ . These complexes were insoluble in acetone or benzene, but the bromide was slightly soluble in dichloromethane and the chloride in nitromethane. In these solvents, the complexes (in the presence of excess ligand to prevent dissociation) gave spectra consistent with tetrahedral configurations, have strong

 $\hat{\mathcal{V}}_3$  bands at 16.6kK (E =800) for the chloride and at 15.7 kK (E =1,000) and 16.85(sh) for the bromide.

Similar changes from solid-state, octahedral, polymers to tetrahedral monomers in solution have been previously observed for CoCl py<sub>2</sub>, 187,191 175  $2^{2}2^{2}$ Co(NCS)<sub>2</sub>py<sub>2</sub> and Co(NCS)<sub>2</sub>(4Mepy)<sub>2</sub> The spectrum of CoI<sub>2</sub>(3Brpy)<sub>2</sub> in chloroform solution was similar to that in the solid state, having an intense ( $\xi \sim 900$ )  $\mathcal{P}_{3}$  band consisting of three components (14.6vs, 15.5sh, 15.9 sh) with a centre of gravity at 15.2kK. The values of  $\mathcal{P}_{3}$  for the three complexes of 3Brpy, in solution, reflect the expected variations in Dq and B' according to the spectrochemical and nephelauxetic series for the halide ligands.

## Ligand Infrared Spectra

The observed frequencies of the complexes in the region  $375-1700 \text{ cm}^{-1}$  are collected in table 5.3 and have been assigned in the same way as those of the copper (II) complexes. The data agree well with those of McWhinnie<sup>394</sup> and of Gill and Kingdon<sup>358</sup>.

It has been suggested that the splitting of infrared bands may be expected in tetrahedral sterochemistries. The  $\mathcal{V}_1$ ,  $\mathcal{V}_4$ ,  $\mathcal{V}_10a$ ,  $\mathcal{V}_{10b}$ ,  $\mathcal{V}_{11}$ ,  $\mathcal{V}_{16a}$ ,  $\mathcal{V}_{18a}$  and  $\mathcal{V}_{19b}$  bands often split in the complexes of 2Clpy and 2Brpy and also in CoI<sub>2</sub>(3Brpy)<sub>2</sub>. These splittings are in agreement with the tetrahedral structures.suggested above for these complexes, while the infrequency of splitting for the other complexes is consistent with octahedral structures. Caution has been 90,394 suggested in the use of such an observation as a stereochemical

# Table 5.3

Infrared spectra (375-1700cm<sup>-1</sup>) of Co (II) complexes with substituted pyridines.

| 2Clpy  | CoCl <sub>2</sub> (2Clpy) <sub>2</sub> | CoBr <sub>2</sub> (2Clpy) <sub>2</sub> | <u>CoI2(2C1py)</u> | $\frac{\text{Vib}}{\text{No.}}$ | 2Brpy          | CoCl <sub>2</sub> (2Brpy) <sub>2</sub> | CoBr <sub>2</sub> (2Brpy) <sub>2</sub> |
|--------|--|--|--------------------|---------------------------------|----------------|--|--|
| 407ms  | 419m                                   | 418m                                   |                    | 16a                             | 405s           | 417s                                   | 4.32m                                  |
| 425ms  | 443mw                                  | 442w                                   |                    | ба                              | ,              |  |  |
| 478m   | 478m                                   | 477m                                   |                    | 11                              | 466s           | 463ms                                  | 467mw                                  |
| 615m   | 641nw                                  | 641mw                                  | 640sh              | 6b                              | 611ms          | 639m                                   | 640mm                                  |
| 655w,b |  |  | 651m               |                                 |                |  |  |
| 720vs  | 727nw                                  | 726m                                   | 728m               | <b>{</b> <sup>12</sup><br>4     | 695vs          | 699vs<br>723mw,b                       | 694m                                   |
| 762vs  | 752<br>760 ms                          | 755ms                                  | 757m }<br>763sh }  | 10b                             | 756vs          | 751)<br>760 <sup>jvs</sup>             | 749s<br>757mz)                         |
| 823ntv |  | 837w                                   | 839w               | 16a +<br>6a                     |                |  |  |
| 880mw  |  | 878)<br>884) <sup>mw</sup>             | 895ms              | 10a                             | 883mv          | 881m                                   | 882mw                                  |
| 920w,b |  | 928w                                   |                    | 5.                              | 930mw          | 931w                                   |  |
| 960m   | 966mw,b                                | 969mw,b                                | 965ms              | 17a                             | 958w           | 960w                                   |  |
| 988s   | 1018<br>1021 m                         | 1018m                                  | 1018m              | 1                               | 984s           | 1018<br>1021 ms                        | 1013)<br>1018 jm                       |
| 1042s  | 1053<br>1057<br>] <sup>m</sup>         | 1052<br>1056                           | 1052mv             | 18a                             | 10 <b>3</b> 0s | 1058ms                                 | 1052m                                  |

Table 5.3 cont....

| 2Clpy             | <u>CoCl<sub>2</sub>(2Clpy)<sub>2</sub></u> | CoBr <sub>2</sub> (2C1py) <sub>2</sub> | <u>CoI<sub>2</sub>(2C1py)<sub>2</sub></u> | Vib.<br>No.     | 2Brpy                | CoCl <sub>2</sub> (2Brpy) <sub>2</sub> | CoBr <sub>2</sub> (2Brpy) <sub>2</sub> |
|-------------------|--|--|---|-----------------|----------------------|--|--|
| 1082s             | 1087mw                                     | 1085mw                                 | 1075w                                     | 186             | 1076vs               | 1081ms                                 | 1079m                                  |
| 1119vs            | 1130m                                      | 1128m                                  | 1120ms                                    | 13              | 110 <b>6</b> vs      | 1116s                                  | 1111ms                                 |
| 1150s             | 1152m                                      | 1152m                                  | 1152m                                     | 9a              | 1146ws               | 1151s                                  |  |
|                   | 1170mv,sh,b                                | 1177w                                  | 1167sh                                    | 6a +<br>12      |                      |  |  |
| 1240mw            |  | 1250w                                  | 1249w                                     | 2 x             | 1238mw               | 1240w,b                                | 1267w                                  |
| 1286ms            | 1292<br>1297                               | 1289<br>1294∫ ™                        | 1291mw                                    | 6b<br>3         | 1282m                | 1289 <b>}</b><br>1296 <b>5</b>         | 1286)<br>1292] <sup>m</sup>            |
| 1363sh<br>1370m   | 1377m                                      | 1377mw                                 | 1370w                                     | 14              | 1351mw               |  |  |
| 1421vs            | 1424mw                                     | 1423m                                  | 1420m,b                                   | 195             | 1417vs               | 1410)<br>1421) vs                      | 1409)<br>1418) <sup>s</sup>            |
| 1455vs            | 1474vs                                     | 1475m,b                                | 1487sh                                    | 19a             | 1450vs               | 1457s,b                                | 1459m,b                                |
| 1550sh,v          | 155 <b>9</b> mw                            | 1557mw                                 | 1557mw                                    | 2 x             |                      | 1555s                                  | 1552m                                  |
| 1571)<br>1582) vs | 1596m                                      | 1581w,sh<br>1595m,b                    | 1580)<br>1594) <sup>m</sup>               | 10b<br>8b<br>8a | 1564<br>1574}vs      | 1561sh<br>1591vs                       | 1558sh<br>1589s                        |
|                   |  |  |   | 6 b +<br>1      | 1603mw               | 1638w                                  | 1636w                                  |
| 1611m             |  | 1658w                                  |   | 10а +<br>10Ъ    | 1642 w,b<br>1659 w,b | 1653w                                  | 1653mw                                 |

-

.

Table 5.3 cont....

| <u>Vib.</u><br>No. | <u>3Brpy</u>                 | <u>CoC1<sub>2</sub>(3Brpy)<sub>2</sub></u> | CoBr <sub>2</sub> (3Brpy) <sub>2</sub> | <u>CoI<sub>2</sub>(3Brpy)<sub>2</sub></u> |
|--------------------|------------------------------|--|--|---|
| 16a                | 410ms                        | 409m                                       | 402m                                   | 404ms                                     |
| 11                 | 430ms                        | 433sh                                      |  | 444sh                                     |
| 2 x<br>15          | 499ms                        |  |  | 493niw<br>553niw                          |
| 6Ъ                 | 591ms                        | 635ms                                      | 636m                                   | 646m                                      |
| 12}<br>4           | 690s                         | 676s<br>705mw                              | 679ms<br>713w                          | 678ms<br><b>7</b> 19sh                    |
|                    |                              |  | 723mv                                  | 731m                                      |
| 10b                | 787ms                        | 781s                                       | 786ms                                  | 765mmv<br>790ms                           |
|                    | 820mw                        |  |  | 838mv,b                                   |
| 10a                |                              | 900mw                                      | 909mw                                  | 888<br>899                                |
| 5                  | 946mw                        | 934w                                       | 938w                                   | 939mw                                     |
| 17a                |                              | 976w                                       | 979w                                   | 970m,b                                    |
| 1                  | 1005s                        | 1022s                                      | 1027m                                  | 10362m                                    |
| 18a                | 1022m                        | 1041m                                      | 1041mw                                 | 1050)                                     |
| 13<br>18b          | 1086<br>1093 J <sup>ms</sup> | 1083mw<br>1094ms                           | 1084mv<br>1098m                        | 1082mw<br>1100mw                          |
| 10b+<br>6a         | 1117m                        | 1119m                                      | 1113mw                                 | 1112mw                                    |
|                    |                              | 1167w                                      | 1168w                                  | 1167mw,b                                  |
| 9a                 | 1189mw                       | 1190m                                      | <b>1189</b> m                          | 1192mw                                    |
| 3                  |                              | 1230w                                      | 1230w                                  | 1238mw                                    |
|                    |                              | 1262w                                      | 1263w                                  |   |
| 14                 | 1320m                        | 1320m                                      | 1316mw                                 | 1305m                                     |
|                    |                              |  |  | 1706-                                     |

1386ms

Table 5.3 cont....

.

| <u>Vib</u> .<br><u>No</u> .<br>19b | <u>3Brpy</u>     | <u>CoCl<sub>2</sub>(3Brpy)<sub>2</sub></u> | <u>CoBr<sub>2</sub>(3Brpy)<sub>2</sub></u> | Col <sub>2</sub> (3Brpy) <sub>2</sub> |
|------------------------------------|------------------|--|--|---------------------------------------|
| <u>19</u> b                        | 1411s            | 1422s                                      | 1419m,b                                    | 1420m                                 |
| 19a                                | 1452s            | 1454w                                      | 1453b,mw                                   | 1460sh                                |
|                                    |                  |  |  | 1475ms                                |
| 8b                                 | 1558m            | 1557m                                      | 1558m                                      | 1552m                                 |
| 8a                                 | 1564m <b>s</b> r | 1589ms                                     | 1588m                                      | 1591m                                 |

| Vib.<br>No.                           | 4C1py  | <u>CoCl<sub>2</sub>(4Clpy)<sub>2</sub></u> | CoBr <sub>2</sub> (4C1py) <sub>2</sub> |
|---------------------------------------|--------|--|--|
| 6a                                    |        | 437w,b                                     |  |
| 11                                    | 492m   | 492s                                       | 493ms                                  |
| 6b                                    |        | 658mw                                      |  |
| $\begin{bmatrix} 12\\4 \end{bmatrix}$ | 708ms  | 710sh<br>722s,b                            | 726m                                   |
| 10b                                   | 807ma  | 805 <b>vs</b>                              | 801m                                   |
|                                       |        | 803m                                       |  |
| 5                                     |        | 887w                                       | 893w                                   |
| 17a                                   |        | 967w                                       | 972mw,b                                |
| 2 x 11                                | 984w   | 994w                                       |  |
| 1                                     | 999w   | 1017ms                                     | 1018mw                                 |
| 18a                                   | 1060mw | 1055ms                                     | 1057mw                                 |
| 18b                                   |        | 1089m                                      |  |
| 13                                    | 1102m  | 1109ms                                     | 1110mw                                 |
| 12 + 6a                               | 1130w  | 1155mw,b                                   | 1159)<br>1168) <sup>mw</sup>           |

Table 5.3 cont....

۱ .

| <u>Vib.</u><br><u>No</u> .           | 4Clpy                       | <u>CoCl<sub>2</sub>(4Clpy)<sub>2</sub></u> | <u>CoBr<sub>2</sub>(4Clpy)<sub>2</sub></u> |
|--------------------------------------|-----------------------------|--|--|
| 4 <b>+ 11</b><br>9a                  | 1213<br>1220 <sup>may</sup> | 1208m,b<br>1224sh                          | 1212mw                                     |
| 3                                    | 1 <b>31</b> 8w              | <b>131</b> 3m                              | 1314w,b                                    |
| 19b                                  | 1407ms                      | 1412ms                                     | 1412mw                                     |
| 19a                                  | 1482ms                      | 1486ms                                     | 1485w                                      |
| 8b                                   |                             | 1562m                                      | 1562w                                      |
| 8a .                                 | 1573ms,b                    | 1592s                                      | 1593m                                      |
| 2 x 10b <b>?</b><br>5 + 10b <b>]</b> | 1642m,vb                    | 1650w,b                                    | 1619w                                      |

.

criterion.

As in the previous chapter, the bands were examined for 358structural information. In agreement with Gill and Kingdon the  $\widehat{\mathcal{O}}_{16a}$  band shows a larger shift due to co-ordination in the tetrahedral complexes than in the octahedral species. The opposite trend was apparent for the  $\widehat{\mathcal{O}}_{10b}$  and  $\widehat{\mathcal{O}}_{12}$  bands. However, generally the band shifts due to co-ordination are larger in the tetrahedral complexes. This is probably caused by the stronger  $\sigma$  -bonding permitted by the shorter bands in this stereochemistry<sup>58,175</sup>.

Other frequency shifts were found when the complexes of the same amine, with different anions, were examined. For the tetrahedral complexes, the chlorides generally had higher ligand frequencies than the bromides. This may be explained by the higher polarisability of Br which, as discussed in Chapter I, can cause more transfer of metal electrons into the ligand T \* orbitals. Such T-bonding cannot be so extensive in the polymeric octahedral complexes, because of the unfavourable orientation of the heteroaromatic rings, and it is not surprising that the opposite direction of shifts prevails. This latter effect is consistent with the shorter Co-N bands, expected in the bromides by comparison with the structureal studies on the Copper(II) complexes. The ligand frequencies were even lower (as expected from the argument above) in the iodide complexes than in the bromides,

(114)

when both were tetrahedral. However, a larger, opposite effect was apparent for the complexes of 3Brpy, due to the change in stereochemistry.

## Far-Infrared data

394 358 McWhinnie and Gill and Kingdon have recorded the Co-N and Co-X stretching frequencies for the tetrahedral complexes, and these are listed in table 5.4. The metal-ligand bands of the octahedral complexes were generally too low for the instruments available to measure because of the weaker bonding mentioned above.

In  $T_d$  or  $C_{2v}$  symmetry, two  $\mathcal{V}_{CO-X}$  and two  $\mathcal{V}_{CO-N}$  bands should be infrared active. The two observed  $\mathcal{V}_{CO-X}$  frequencies confirm the tetrahedral nature of the complexes of the 2-halopyridines. A second  $\mathcal{V}_{CO-N}$  band would probably fall below the range studied.

The lower basicities of the 2-halopyridines compared with that of pyridine lead, as discussed in Chapter IV, to lower Co-N stretching frequencies. However, the slightly higher values of  $\mathcal{D}_{\text{CO-N}}$  and  $\mathcal{D}_{\text{CO-K}}$ for the 2C1py complexes, relative to those of 2Brpy, do not follow pK\_ and may be connected with the mass-effect and  $\mathcal{M}$  -acceptor character.

As noted by Clark and Williams  $\int_{Co-H}^{59,352}$ , the  $\mathcal{D}_{Co-H}$  bands in these complexes occur at somewhat higher frequencies than are found  $\int_{Co-H}^{462}$  in the tetrahalocobalt(II) anions. This is presumably due to the back-donation possible when heteroaromatic molecules are co-ordinated.

Tab1e 5.4

Reported far infrared data (cm<sup>-1</sup>) for cobalt(II) complexes with substituted pyridines.

| Complex                                     | <u><u> </u></u> | VCo-N  | Reference |
|---|-----------------|--------|-----------|
| CoCl <sub>2</sub> (2Clpy) <sub>2</sub>      | 332,312         | 227    | 358       |
| CoBr <sub>2</sub> (2C1py) <sub>2</sub>      | 260,242         | 224    | 358       |
| CoI <sub>2</sub> (2C1py) <sub>2</sub>       | 239,211         | 226    | 358       |
| CoCl <sub>2</sub> (2Brpy) <sub>2</sub>      | 328,317         | 216    | 358       |
| CoBr <sub>2</sub> (2Brpy) <sub>2</sub>      | 251,236         | 215    | 358       |
| CoI <sub>2</sub> (2Brpy) <sub>2</sub>       | 228,203         | 218    | 358       |
| CoI <sub>2</sub> (3Brpy) <sub>2</sub>       | 235(?)          | 226(?) | 358       |
| CoCl <sub>2</sub> py4                       | 230             | 217    | 59        |
| CoBr <sub>2</sub> py <sub>4</sub>           | <200            | 214    | 59        |
| $\alpha$ -CoCl <sub>2</sub> py <sub>2</sub> | - 234           | 227    | 270       |
| β-CoCl <sub>2</sub> py <sub>2</sub>         | 344,304         | 252    | 59        |
| CoBr <sub>2</sub> py <sub>2</sub>           | 274,242         | 250    | 59        |
| CoI <sub>2</sub> py <sub>2</sub>            | 237             | 246    | 59        |
| CoCl <sub>4</sub> <sup>2-</sup>             | 300             |        | 60        |
| $\operatorname{CoBr}_4^{2-}$                | 227             |        | 60        |

### Discussion

The electronic spectra and magnetic moments strongly support the assignment of tetrahedral structures to CoI<sub>2</sub>(3Brpy)<sub>2</sub> and the complexes of 2Clpy and 2Brpy; also octahedral structures to the remaining complexes of 3Brpy and 4Clpy. The data on the ligand and metaligand infrared frequencies are consistent with these proposed structures. The stoicheiometry of the complexes indicates that the tetrahedral species are monomeric (figure 3.4) while the others have 186 polymeric octahedral structures, probably like that of  $d - CoCl_2 py_2$ (figure 3.2). The trans- rather than cis- configuration is preferred for the polymers, because of the relatively low intensity 18 and large splitting of the electronic bands, and the general absence of ligand infrared band splittings.

The following comments may be made on these structures:

- 2. The tetrahedral natures of the complexes of cobalt(II) iodide with 3Brpy and 4Brpy (and also the impure Col<sub>2</sub>(4Clpy)<sub>2</sub> complex)

may be compared with all the tetrahedral iodo-complexes in table 3.4. This preferred stereochemistry has earlier (see Chapter I) been attributed to the high polarisability of the iodide ion, aided by the high C.F.S.E. for tetrahedral cobalt (II).

- 3. As anticipated earlier, the influence of steric hindrance appears to be greater in the cobalt (II) complexes than in those of copper (II). 175,269The CoX<sub>2</sub>L<sub>2</sub>(L=2Clpy,2Mepy) complexes are definitely fourco-ordinate whereas CuCl<sub>2</sub>(2Clpy)<sub>2</sub> may have a structure intermediate between four- and six-co-ordination, and CuCl<sub>2</sub>(3Mepy)<sub>2</sub> is five 253co-ordinate .
- 4. The absence of tetrakis-complexes of the 2-halopyridines may be attributed to steric hindrance. The virtual absence of tetrakiscomplexes of 3Brpy and 4Clpy (the nature of  $\operatorname{CoBr}_2(4\operatorname{Clpy})_4$  is uncertain) cannot be explained in this way, and by comparison  $py^{78,59}$  and the 3- and 4- alkylpyridines<sup>175,269,177</sup> do form such species (see table 3.4). The complexes CoX py are also known<sup>273,334</sup> in solution, whereas even in the presence of excess ligand, CoX<sub>2</sub>(3Brpy)<sub>4</sub> did not form.

Thermochemical cycles,<sup>370</sup> constructed for these systems, show that many factors may be involved. The ligand latent heat of vaporisation is involved as well as subtleties of crystal packing such as hydrogen bond formation. In solution, heats of solvation enter the cycle. However, it appears that if the main effect is due to the relative energies of bond formation in the various species, then the ligand basicity may be important. Thermal<sup>78</sup>, far-infrared<sup>59,270</sup> and stability-constant data all<sup>273,370,334</sup> indicate that  $CoX_2L_4$ complexes are less stable than either octahedral or tetrahedral  $COX_2L_2$  complexes of the same ligands. Far-infrared spectra show, further, that the M-N bond strengths decrease with the ligand basicity. Hence, weakly basic amines will yield even less stable  $CoX_2L_4$  species because these contain four Co-N bonds, whereas  $CoX_2L_2$  complexes only contain two (per cobalt ion.)

## Experimental

Solution spectra were recorded using 1 cm. silica cells and a Beckman Dk2A or a Unicam SP700 spectrophotometer. A saturated solution  $(\sim 2.10^{-4} \text{M})$  of CoCl (3Brpy) in MeNO was used. The spectra of  $(\sim 2.10^{-4} \text{M})$  of CoCl (3Brpy) were recorded in CH<sub>2</sub>Cl<sub>2</sub> ( $\sim 1.10^{-3} \text{M}$ ). CoBr<sub>2</sub>(3Brpy) and CoI<sub>2</sub>(3Brpy) were recorded in CH<sub>2</sub>Cl<sub>2</sub> ( $\sim 1.10^{-3} \text{M}$ ). Large concentrations ( $\sim 7.10^{-2} \text{M}$ ) of 3Brpy were added to these solutions to prevent dissociation. Further additions of 3Brpy were observed to have no effect on the position of  $\mathcal{V}_3$  (but slightly altered the band shape). In each case a solution ( $\sim 7.10^{-2} \text{M}$ ) of 3Brpy, in the appropriate solvent, was placed in the reference beam.

Cobalt was determined gravimetrically as the anthranilate 444. Other details have been given in the previous chapter.

## 393 Dichloro bis (2-chloropyridine) cobalt (II)

2 chloropyridine (2.9g.3 mol) was added to a hot solution of cobalt (II) chloride hexahydrate (2 g. 1 mol) in ethanol (25 ml). The solvent was evaporated to leave dark blue crystals of the product (1.8g, 60%). (Found: C1', 20.0; Co, 16.7.  $C_{10}H_8C1_2C1_2^{+N}$  Co requires C1', 19.9- Co, 16.5%). Blue crystals of <u>Dibromobis (2-chloropyridine)</u> 393 Cobalt (II). (Found: Br, 35.8; Co, 13.1.C H C1\_2Br\_2CoN 10 8 12 2 2 requires Br, 35.8; Co, 13.2%) and green-black crystals of <u>Di iodobis</u> 393 (2-chloropyridine) cobalt (II). (Found: I,47.7; Co, 11.2.C H C1\_1\_2CON 10 8 2 2 2 CON 10 8 CON

<u>Cobalt(II) chloride dihydrate</u> Powdered Cobalt (II) chloride hexahydrate was heated at 80-100°C in a vacuum oven for 2 days.

<u>Cobalt (II) bromide</u> Cobalt (II) bromide hexahydrate was dried in a vacuum desiccator at room temperature for some hours. The sample was then placed in a vacuum oven and the temperature gradually raised to 80<sup>°</sup>C and maintained at this level for 24 hours.

<u>Dichlorobis (2-bromopyridine) cobalt (II)</u>. Cobalt (II) chloride dihydrate (.9g. 1 mol) and 2-bromopyridine (1.9g; excess) were stirred together at  $110^{\circ}$ C for 15 minutes. Benzene (20 mol) was added, with stirring, and the mixture filtered after cooling. The bright blue product (2.2g. 91%) was washed with benzene and acetone. (Found: C1, 16.2; Co,13.5.  $C_{10}^{H_8Br_2Cl_2CoN_2}$  requires C1,15.9; Co,13.2%). <u>Dibromobis (2-bromopyridine)cobalt (II)</u> (Found: Co, 10.9.  $C_{10}H_8Br_2Br_2CoN_2$  requires Co, 10.6%) was similarly prepared from cobalt (II) bromide.

#### Dichlorobis (3-bromopyridine)cobalt (II)

3-bromopyridine (1.3g, 2 mol) was added to a solution of cobalt (II) chloride hexahydrate (1 g. 1 mol) in water (10 ml). After allowing to stand over-night the pale violet product (0.4g. 21%) was filtered off and washed with water (Found: C1, 16.1; Co, 13.4.  $C_{10}^{H}_{8}Br_{2}Cl_{2}CoN_{2}$  requires C1, 15.9; Co, 13.2%).

#### Dibromobis (3-bromopyridine) cobalt (II)

3-bromopyridine (1.3g, 2 mol) was added to a solution of cobalt (II) bromide hexahydrate (1.3 g. 1 mol) in ethanol (5 ml). On scratching the walls of the vessel, the pale violet product (1.3g, 59%) was precipitated. This was filtered off and washed with ethanol and ether. (Found: Br', 29.6; Co, 10.7.  $C_{10} + B_2 B_2 B_2 C_2 C_2$  requires Br', 28.8; Co, 10.6%).

#### Di iodobis (3-bromopyridine) cobalt (II)

3-bromopyridine (1.1g, 2 mol) and cobalt (II) iodide dihydrate (1.2g, 1 mol) were stirred together at  $110^{\circ}$ C for 15 mins. Ether (20ml) was added, and after cooling the green product (1.8g, 83%) filtered off and washed with ether. (Found: C,18.4; H,1.3; Co,9.9; N,4.3.  $C_{10} \stackrel{H}{_{8}} \stackrel{I}{_{2}} \stackrel{Con}{_{2}}$  requires C, 19.1; H,1.3; Co,9.4; N,4.5%).

## Dichlorobis (4-chloropyridine) cobalt (II)

4-chloropyridine (1.5g. 2 mol) was added to a stirred solution of cobalt (II) chloride hexahydrate (1.2g. 1 mol) in ethanol (8 ml). The pale violet product (1.7g. 94%) was filtered off and washed with ether. (Found: Cl', 19.9; Co, 16.3. C H Cl Cl 'CoN requires  $10 \ 8 \ 2 \ 2 \ 2 \ 2$ Cl', 19.9; Co, 16.5%)

## Dibromobis (4-chloropyridine) cobalt (II)

A pink compound (Co=12.2%) was obtained by ammethod similar to that employed for the chlorocomplex. When heated at  $70^{\circ}$ C, overnight, this gave the green product. (Found: Co,13.2.  $C_{10}H_8Cl_2Br_2CoN_2$  requires Co,13.2%).

## CHAPTER VI

## THE COMPLEXES OF NICKEL (II)

## WITH HALOPYRIDINES

 $1 \to \hat{\theta}^{-1} \to -^{-1}$ 

.

The structures listed in table 3.5 show the influences of both steric and basicity factors. A similar conclusion was reached in the previous chapter concerning the complexes of cobalt (II) with the halopyridines. The complexes listed in table 6.1 were prepared in order to study these effects in the halopyridine complexes of nickel (II) halides. None of these complexes, nor any nickel (II) halide complexes with weak bases, had been previously reported.

No evidence was found for the existence of complexes of the 2-halopyridines with NiCl<sub>2</sub> or NiBr<sub>2</sub>, and only impure NiI<sub>2</sub>(2Clpy) and NiI<sub>2</sub>(2Brpy) species of uncertain structure, could be prepared. Likewise, it was not possible to prepare the pure NiI<sub>2</sub>(3Brpy)<sub>2</sub> or NiI (4Clpy)<sub>2</sub> complexes. Attempts to prepare a tetrakis complex of 3Brpy with NiCl<sub>2</sub> also failed.

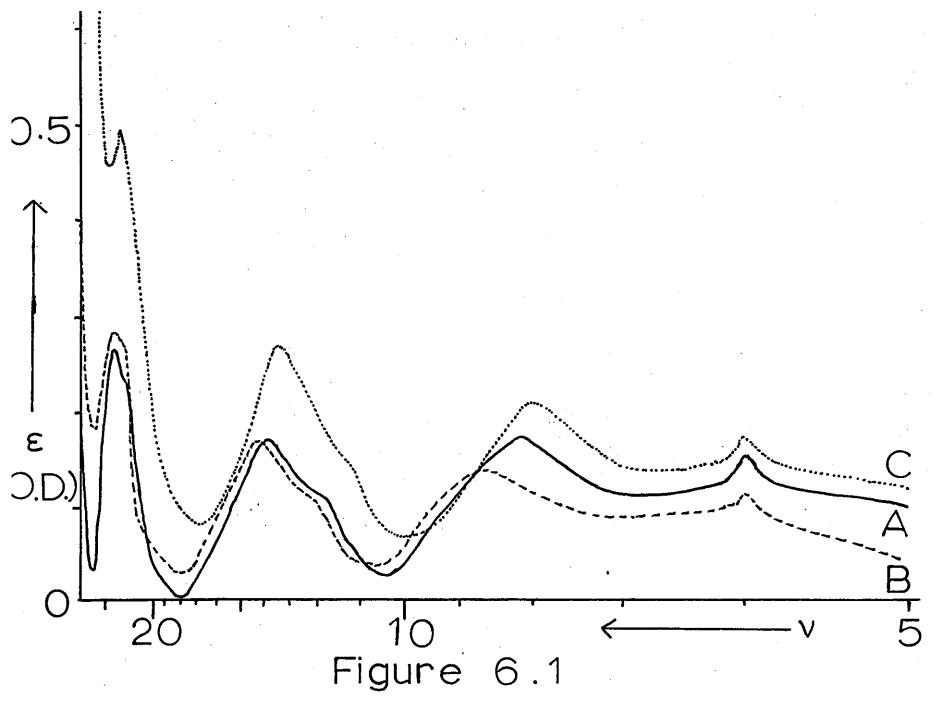
## Diffuse Reflectance Spectra

The electronic band maxima for these complexes are detailed in Table 6.1. Figure 6.1 compares the reflectance spectra of the 3Brpy complexes with that of the octahedral<sup>187</sup> NiCl py polymer. The spectra 197 are very similar to those of NiCl py and NiBr py, exhibiting weak peaks near 24kK, 14kK and 8kK. In addition, all show a shoulder near 12kK and a broad, very weak peak close to 6kK. The octahedral monomer NiBr py has a similar spectrum (see table 6.1), differing only in the addition of a broad 10.7kK band and the absence of the 6kK peak.

## Table 6.1

Diffuse reflectance maxima (kK) and room temperature magnetic moments (B.M.) of the nickel(II) complexes with halopyridines.

| Complex                                | <sup>µ</sup> eff | Band Maxima  |
|--|------------------|--|
| NiCl <sub>2</sub> (3Brpy) <sub>2</sub> | 3.24             | 24.1(.27), 14.1(.15), 12.3(sh), 8.5(.13b), 6.2(.06,vb)                 |
| NiBr <sub>2</sub> (3Brpy) <sub>2</sub> | 3.20             | 23.0(.44), 19.4(sh), 13.3(.21), 11.4(sh), 8.0(.15,b) 6.0(.             |
| NiCl <sub>2</sub> (4Clpy) <sub>2</sub> | 3.35             | 24.1(.47), 14.1(.24),12.3(sh),8.5(.20,b), 6.2(.09,vb)                  |
| NiBr <sub>2</sub> (4Clpy) <sub>2</sub> | 3.21             | 23.8(.58), 20.0(sh), 13.7(.27), 11.4(sh), 8.2(.28,b)<br>6.0(.18,vb)    |
| NiCl <sub>2</sub> py <sub>2</sub>      | 3.37             | 24.2(.26), 22.7(sh), 13.8(.18), 11.9(sh), 8.2(.18,b)<br>6.0(.13,vb)    |
| NiBr2py2                               | 3.35             | 23.4, 21.4(sh), 19.8(sh), 13.7, 11.6(sh), 8.0, 5.8(sh)                 |
| NiBr <sub>2</sub> Py <sub>4</sub>      | 3.22             | 25.2(.26), 20.4(sh,w), 15.5(.16), 13.3(sh), 10.7(.10,b)<br>8.0(.17,vb) |



The octahedral nature of these complexes is confirmed by the 463 similarity of their spectra to that of NiCl (Th) which has By analogy, the bands at been assigned by Hare and Ballhausen. 24.2kK, 13.8kK and 8.2kK in NiCl<sub>2</sub>py<sub>2</sub> may be assigned to the  $\mathcal{P}_3, \mathcal{P}_3$ and  $\mathcal{V}_1$  transitions in octahedral symmetry. This agrees with the 275 assignment of König and Schläfer, Brown et al, , Nelson and 197,380 152,183 et al. and Walton Shepherd . Goodgame However, Hare and Ballhausen have observed tetragonal splittings of the bands, and also the occurrence of a spin-forbidden transition (between 10.3 463 465,466 and 12.8kK) in the spectra of NiCl<sub>2</sub>(Th)<sub>4</sub> and Ni(NH<sub>3</sub>)<sub>4</sub>(NO<sub>2</sub>)<sub>2</sub> The assignment of the weaker bands in the spectra has created some 197,380 controversy. Goodgame, et al, have assigned the 6kK band, the 12kK shoulder and shoulder near 23kK to components of the  $\mathcal{V}_1, \mathcal{V}_2$  and  $\mathfrak{P}_3$  transition in tetragonal symmetry. Using weighted mean frequencies,  $\vartheta_1$  can then be predicted (see Chapter II) from  $\vartheta_3$  and  $\vartheta_2$ as 7.9kK for NiCl py in reasonable agreement with the baricentre (7.5kK) of the two lowest bands. This assumes that the main peak is the doubly degenerate  ${}^{3}E_{g}$  component of the  ${}^{3}T_{1g}$  and  ${}^{3}T_{2g}$  states. However, the data cannot be fitted to Maki's diagram<sup>113</sup> for D<sub>4b</sub> symmetry, since this shows that the best fit of bands is obtained with the 6kK band as the  ${}^{3}E_{g}$  component of the  ${}^{3}T_{2g}$  state. Further, Goodgame, et al, found<sup>380</sup> difficulty in obtaining the parameters  $D_s$  and  $D_t$  of the tetragonal field.

118 114 The work of Liehr and Ballhausen , Tan abe and Sugano , 121 463,465 Jørgensen and Hare and Ballhausen reveals that the spectra of Nickel (II) complexes may exhibit a weak spin-forbidden band, due to the  ${}^{3}A_{2g} \rightarrow {}^{4}E$  (D) transition, between 10kK and 13kK. A further band near 20kK may arise from the  ${}^{1}T_{1g}$  (D) state. In agreement with this, the 12kK and 23kK shoulders in the spectrum of NiCl<sub>2</sub>py<sub>2</sub> have been 152,183,275, assigned to the  ${}^{1}E_{g}$  (D) and  ${}^{1}T_{1g}$  (D) excited states by many workers

<sup>335</sup>. The diagram of Liehr and Ballhausen shows a spin forbidden transition at 12.2kK, in good agreement with the observed 11.9kK shoulder, at the position of best fit (Dq=0.82kK) for the spin-allowed bands. Such a reasonable agreement would be expected because the diagram was calculated for a B' value (0.81kK) close to those observed in these complexes (see table 6.2).

Using this assignment of  $\mathcal{V}_3$  and  $\mathcal{V}_2$  to the main peaks, with any tetragonal splitting unresolved, the parameters of table 6.2 were calculated (see Chapter II). The predicted values of  $\mathcal{V}_1$  in all cases are in good agreement with the position of the 8kK band, but not with the baricentre of the two lowest bands. The agreement with both possible  $\mathcal{V}_1$  values was worse if the 20kK shoulder was included as a component of  $\mathcal{V}_3$ . Some improvement of agreement with the baricentre resulted ( $\mathcal{V}_1$  was predicted at 8.0kK) if both  $\mathcal{V}_1$  and  $\mathcal{V}_2$  were corrected (see Appendix A4) for the interaction of the  ${}^{1}E_{g}(D)$  state with the

# Table 6.2

Calculated ligand field parameters (kK) for octahedral nickel(II) complexes with halopyridines.

| Co                                     | Observed Frequencies |            |            | Calculated parameters |           |            |
|--|----------------------|------------|------------|-----------------------|-----------|------------|
| <u>Complex</u>                         | $\frac{v_1}{2}$      | <u>v</u> 2 | <u>v</u> 3 | Dq                    | <u>B*</u> | <u>λ</u> * |
| NiCl <sup>2</sup> Brpy) <sub>2</sub>   | 8.5                  | 14.1       | 24.1       | •86                   | .83       | 24         |
| NiBr <sub>2</sub> (3Brpy) <sub>2</sub> | 8.0                  | 13.3       | 23.0       | .81                   | .80       | <b>2</b> 0 |
| NiCl <sub>2</sub> (4Clpy) <sub>2</sub> | 8.5                  | 14.1       | 24.1       | .86                   | .83       | 33         |
| NiBr <sub>2</sub> (4C1py) <sub>2</sub> | 8.2                  | 13.7       | 23.8       | .83                   | .84       | 21         |
|  |                      |            |            |                       |           |            |
| NiCl <sub>2</sub> py2                  | 8.2                  | 13.8       | 24.2       | .83                   | .87       | 33         |
| NiBr2py2                               | 8.0                  | 13.7       | 23.4       | .83                   | .81       | 26         |
| NiBr <sub>2</sub> py <sub>4</sub>      | 9.8                  | 15.5       | 25.2       | .97                   | .77       | 32         |

 ${}^{3}\text{T}_{2g}$  and  ${}^{3}\text{T}_{1g}(F)$  states, via spin-orbit coupling. The origin of the 6kK band is unclear. It could be a spin-forbidden transition, such 113 as Maki's diagrams show at some values of her parameters ( $\mathcal{N}$ , p, 118 Z and R), though the Liehr-Ballhausen diagram does not support this. Alternatively, it could be a component of  $\mathcal{P}_{1}$ , in which case the parameters given in table 6.2 are suspect, due to the inaccuracies introduced into the calculation by tetragonal splitting<sup>380</sup>.

The assignment of the spectrum of NiBr  $_2^{py}_4$  is more straightforward. The 20.4kK and 13.3kK shoulders are again taken as spinforbidden bands, and the main bands at 25.2kK and 15.5kK as  $\mathcal{V}_3$  and  $\mathcal{V}_2$ .  $\mathcal{V}_1$  is then predicted at 9.7kK, in good agreement with the baricentre of the two lowest bands (9.8kK). This follows from the assignment of 463 Hare and Balhausen for the spectrum of NiCl<sub>2</sub>(Th)<sub>4</sub>, in which the  $\mathcal{V}_1$  band is also split, far more than  $\mathcal{V}_2$  or  $\mathcal{V}_3$ , by the tetragonal perturbation. Rowley and Drago have<sup>387</sup> resolved a shoulder on  $\mathcal{V}_2$  at low temperature.

In spite of the uncertainties in the assignment of the spectra of the halopyridine complexes of Nickel (II), tables 6.2 and 5.2 reveal good agreement between the Dq and B' values of analogous Nickel (II) and Cobalt (II) complexes. This is expected from the proximity of the two metal ions in the spectrochemical and nephelauxetic series (see Chapter II). Further, for the same organic ligand, the anions follow the spectrochemical series,

#### Magnetic Susceptibilities

The room temperature magnetic moments of the complexes, listed 19 Such moments are typical in table 6.1, are all close to 3.3 B.M. of high-spin nickel (II) complexes. Moments greater than 3.3B.M. have been attributed to tetrahedral Nickel (II) species. However, often Lever has pointed out that many tetragonally distorted octahedral nickel (II) complexes have moments as high as 3.5 B.M., and this certainly includes all the halopyridine complexes. Further, the moments will be lower by about 0.09 B.M. after a correction has been applied for the temperature-independent-term All the moments are, . therefore, consistent with the octahedral structures, suggested for these complexes on the basis of their electronic spectra . The moments are given by equation 1.14 for a  $\frac{3}{2g}$  ground-state.

#### Infrared Spectra

The frequencies of the complexes in the infrared region have 431 again been assigned by comparison with the work of Green, et al, and are listed in table 6.3. No splitting of the bands is observed, in agreement with the proposed octahedral structures (see Chapter V).

The average magnitudes of the frequency shifts due to co-ordination

Table 6.3

Infrared spectra (375 - 1700 cm<sup>-1</sup>) for the halopyridine complexes of

Nickel (II)

| <u>Vib<sup>n</sup>· No</u> . | <u>3Brpy</u>    | NiCl <sub>2</sub> (3Brpy)2 | NiBr <sub>2</sub> (3Brpy) <sub>2</sub> |
|------------------------------|-----------------|----------------------------|--|
| <b>162</b>                   | 410ms           | 415m                       | 408mw                                  |
| 11                           | 430ms           |                            |  |
| 2 x 15                       | 499s            |                            | 516mw                                  |
| 6b                           | 591ms           | 638ms                      | 6 <b>37</b> m                          |
| <b>j</b> 12                  | 690s            | 676s                       | 682m                                   |
| <b>(</b> 4                   |                 | 713m,b                     | 732ms                                  |
|                              |                 |                            | 762m                                   |
| 105                          | 787ms           | 784s                       | 787m                                   |
| 10a                          |                 | 900me.                     | 891mw                                  |
| 5                            | 946mw           |                            | 938sh                                  |
| 17a                          |                 | 975w                       | 9 <b>7</b> 0m                          |
| 1                            | 1005s           | 1028ms                     | 1031m                                  |
| 18a                          | 1022m           | 1044sh                     |  |
| 13                           | 10832           | 1090sh                     | 1087                                   |
| 18b                          | 1093 ms         | 1100ms                     | 1100                                   |
| 10 <b>676</b> a              | 1117m           | 1122mw                     | 11542                                  |
| 9a                           | 1189mw          | 1194mw                     | 1169 <b>)</b> <sup>m</sup>             |
| 14                           | 1320m           | 1322mw                     | 1307sh                                 |
|                              | 1388mm          | 1380mw                     | ν.                                     |
| 19b. ;                       | 1411s           | 1422ms                     | 1418ms                                 |
| 19a                          | 1452s           | 1471ms,b                   | 1456mv                                 |
| 8 <b>5</b> .                 | 1558m           | 1560mv                     | 1559m                                  |
| 8a.                          | 1 <b>5</b> 64ms | 1591m                      | 1592m                                  |

|                             | . <u>Tak</u>  | <u>ole 6.3</u> cont        |  |
|-----------------------------|---------------|----------------------------|--|
| <u>Vib<sup>n</sup>·No</u> . | 4C1py         | NiCl <sub>2</sub> (4Clpy)2 | NiBr <sub>2</sub> (4Clpy) <sub>2</sub> |
| 11                          | 492m          | 494vs,b                    | Not recorded                           |
| 6b                          |               | 659mw                      | ↓<br>660m                              |
| 12                          | 708ms         | 710sh                      | 716sh                                  |
| 4                           |               | 727s,b                     | 724vs                                  |
| 105                         | 807ms         | 802s                       | 804vs                                  |
|                             |               | 826nw                      | 828nev                                 |
|                             | 984w          | 1002w                      | 1000                                   |
| 1                           | 999w          | 1021m                      | 1018m                                  |
| <b>18a</b> Ou               | 1060mv        | 1058m                      | 1053ms-                                |
| 18b                         |               | 1091sh                     | 1090sh                                 |
| 13                          | 1102m         | 1110ms,b                   | 1103s                                  |
| 12 + 16a                    | 1130w         | 1159mw,b                   | 1158m,b                                |
| 4 + 11                      | 1213          | 1208m,b                    | 1202ms                                 |
| 9a                          | 1220          | 1229mw                     |  |
| 3                           | <b>131</b> 8w | 1312mw,b                   | 1312mw                                 |
| 19b                         | 1407ms        | 1412ms                     | 1410vs                                 |
| 19a                         | 1482ms        | 1483ms                     | 1485s                                  |
| 8b                          |               | 1562m                      | 1560mv                                 |
| 8a                          | 1573ms,b      | 1594ms,b                   | 1586vs                                 |
| 5 + 10b                     | 1642m,vb      | 1654w,b                    | 1638m,b                                |
|                             |               |                            |  |

.

•

•

.

were calculated for the complexes of Cu(II), Co(II) and Ni(II). It was found that for analogous complexes they followed the Irving-86 order, Cu > Ni > Co; in agreement with the work Williams of El-Sayed and Sheline on the cyanide ligand. They found that as the electronegativity of the metal ion decreased (Cu(II) > Ni(II) > Co(II) 86 as given by second ionisation potentials , which are 12.55ev, 10.59ev ) the metal-ligand  $\sigma$ -bond strength and 9.47 ev respectively 467 decreased (as measured by stability constant data, thermal 80 270 stability , or far-infrared frequencies ), but metal-ligand M-bonding increased. Both the decrease of  $\sigma$ -bond strength and the increase of metal-ligand n-bonding (which results in more occupancy of the ligand m\*orbitals) will lower the ligand vibration frequencies. A correlation between ligand ring vibrations and the Irving-Williams 213,90,59,272 order has also been observed by other workers

Without structural data it is not possible to interpret the lower ligand frequencies in the bromide complexes, relative to the chlorides.

#### Discussion

On the basis of their reflectance spectra, an octahedral stereochemistry has been proposed for the complexes. This is in agreement with the infrared and magnetic data. The stoicheiometry of the complexes requires that they are polymeric, and the low electronic intensities, and lack of infrared band splittings, suggest a trans-configuration like that of NiCl<sub>2</sub>py<sub>2</sub>.

These structures are similar to those very recently suggested<sup>335</sup> by Walton for the bis-complexes of Nickel (II) with the weak bases 3CNpy and 4CNpy. It appears (as/proposed in Chapter V) that if steric effects are absent then octahedral structures predominate, unless very basic ligands or very polarisable anions are co-ordinated.

Table 3.1 compares the bond lengths in the known Cobalt (II) and Nickel (II) complexes of this type. Such a comparison is valid, since neither ion exhibits a large Jahn-Teller distortion, and indicates that the bond lengths in NiCl<sub>2</sub>py<sub>2</sub> may be nearly the same as those<sup>186</sup> in  $\alpha$ -CoCl<sub>2</sub>py<sub>2</sub>. Steric hindrance may, therefore, be expected to be important for the nickel (II) complexes, and this is confirmed by the absence of octahedral complexes of the 2-halopyridines. The nonexistence of octahedral polymeric, bis-complexes of nickel halides with 2CNpy<sup>335</sup> and all the sterically hindered ligands (with the exception of Quin<sup>79,192</sup> - see table 3.5) offers more extensive confirmation of this principle.

The absence of four-co-ordinate complexes of the 2-halopyridines may be due to the inability of these weak bases to form sufficiently strong bonds to overcome the unfavourable tetrahedral C.F.S.E. or squareplanar spin pairing energy (see Chapter 1).

The high octahedral C.F.S.E. for Nickel (II) might be expected to yield more stable NiX L complexes than their cobalt (II) analogues. 24 370,334 Studies of equilibria in solution have confirmed this. It is not, therefore, surprising that weak bases form tetrakis-complexes with Nickel(II) but not with Cobalt (II), Under forping conditions Ni(Cl0) 42 (3Brpy) and NiX L (X = Br, I; L=3CNpy, 4CNpy) have been prepared.

## Experimental

Nickel was determined gravime trically as the dimethylglyoxime complex. Other details have been described in Chapter 4.

444

#### Dichloro bis (3-bromopyridine) Nickel(II)

3-bromopyridine (1.3g. 2 mols) was added to a stirred solution of Nickel (II) chloride hexahydrate (1g. 1 mol) in ethanol (10 ml). The product (1.7g.91%) formed as a yellow-green precipitate and was filtered off and washed with ethanol and ether. (Found: Ni, 13.1; C1,15.9.  $C_{10} + \frac{C_{12}}{8} r_{2}$  requires Ni,13.2; C1,15.9%).

<u>Dibromo bis (3-bromopyridine) Nickel (II)</u> was similarly prepared as a yellow precipitate on allowing the solution to stand. (Found: Ni,10.6; Br', 28.6. C<sub>10</sub>H<sub>8</sub>Br<sub>2</sub>Br<sub>2</sub>'NiN<sub>2</sub> requires Ni,10.6; Br'28.8%); as was Dichlorobis (4-chloropyridine) Nickel (II), as a yellow precipitate. Cl<sub>2</sub> (Found: C,33.7; H,2.4; Ni,16.2; Cl<sup>\*</sup>,19.7. C<sub>1</sub> H Cl/NiN requires C,33.7; H,2.3; Ni,16.5; Cl<sup>\*</sup>,19.9%); and crude (12.4% Ni) yellow-green <u>Dibromobis (4-chloropyridine) Nickel (II)</u> which, on heating at 70°C overnight, gave the pure yellow product. (Found: Br,36.6; Ni,13.1.  $C_{10}H_8C1Br_NiN$  requires Br,35.9; Ni,13.2%).

•

r. .